

Durveka Misra: Hetubindutikaloka
(subcommentary on Arcata's Hetubindutika on Dharmakīrti's Hetubindu)
Based on the ed. by Pandit S. Sanghavi and Muni Shri Jinavijayaji:
Hetubindutika of Bhaṭṭa Arcata with the Sub-Commentary entitled Āloka of Durveka Misra.
Baroda : Oriental Institute 1949, pp. 233-411.
(Gaekwad's Oriental Series, CXIII)

Provided by Helmut Krasser, Wien

THIS TEXT FILE IS FOR REFERENCE PURPOSES ONLY!
COPYRIGHT AND TERMS OF USAGE AS FOR SOURCE FILE.

Text converted to Unicode (UTF-8).
(This file is to be used with a UTF-8 font and your browser's VIEW configuration
set to UTF-8.)

description:	multibyte sequence:
long a	ā
long A	Ā
long i	ī
long I	Ī
long u	ū
long U	Ū
vocalic r	ṛ
vocalic R	Ṛ
long vocalic r	ṝ
vocalic l	ḷ
long vocalic l	ḹ
velar n	ṅ
velar N	Ṅ
palatal n	ñ
palatal N	Ñ
retroflex t	ṭ
retroflex T	Ṭ
retroflex d	ḍ
retroflex D	Ḍ
retroflex n	ṇ
retroflex N	Ṅ
palatal s	ś
palatal S	Ś
retroflex s	ṣ
retroflex S	Ṣ
anusvara	ṁ
visarga	ḥ
long e	ē
long o	ō
l underbar	ḷ̣
r underbar	ṛ̣
n underbar	ṇ̣
k underbar	ḷ̣
t underbar	ṭ̣

Unless indicated otherwise, accents have been dropped in order
to facilitate word search.

For a comprehensive list of GRETIL encodings and formats see:
www.sub.uni-goettingen.de/ebene_1/fiindolo/gretil/gretldiac.pdf
and
www.sub.uni-goettingen.de/ebene_1/fiindolo/gretil/gretldias.pdf

{p. 233}

paṇḍitadurvekamiśrakṛto

hetubinduṭīkālokaḥ |

[1 b] | ¹namo buddhāya |

prañāvērtisaṃghātam praṇipatya tathāgatam |
vivṛṇomi yathāśakti bhāṭṭārcataguror girah ||
abhimānadhānā ye ca ye ca buddhidhānā janāḥ |
na tadartham ayaṃ yatnas tasmān naiva nirarthakaḥ ||

sveṣṭadevatānamaskriyā hi puṇyaprasavabhūmir itaś cāntarāyarahitā īpsitaparisaṃmāptir bhavatiṭy āgamād veditā śiṣṭācārānurakṣaṇadharmā²cāyaṃ dharmākaradatto
hetubinduṭīkāṃ cikīrṣurādita eva svādhidaivatam stutipuraḥsaram namasyati | namaskāraślokarāṇe cākṣepaparihāraudharmottarapradīpāditanītidīśā anugantavyau |

āśayaprayogabhedena hetvavasthām ubhayīm svārthaparārthaprakarsabhedena phalāvasthām dvayīm darśayiṣyate | asya hetuphalāvasthopadarśanam³ munīndrasya
namasyābhīmatā | bodhisattvāvasthāyām hi bhagavān anekajanmābhyāsayogāt kalyāṇamitrasaṃparkāc ca prathamam āśayaviśeṣasampadam udapīpadat | yām iha
prañidhibodhicittam ātiṣṭhante tattvaidah | tasya parastād āśamītarthasaṃpādanāya prayogaviśeṣam aśeṣam akārṣīt | yaṃ prasthānabodhici⁴ttam ācāṣate | tasyopariṣṭāt
prayogaviśeṣaprakarsaprāpṭeḥ paramapurūṣārthaphalam sakalam alabdha | athātaḥ sattvopakāram vividham abādhitam vyadhita |

ata evāyaṃ **yaḥ saṃjāte** [1.5. [tyādinādaḥ kaṇṭhoktām akṛta āśayāvasthām | tadanu **puṇyajāñe** [1.6. [tyādinā prayogāvasthām | tasya paścāt **kṛtsne** [1.7.] tyādinā
phalāvasthām | tadanantaram **loka** [1.8.] ityādinā ca sattvopakārāvasthām iti |

yatra ca evaṃvidho **jinaraviḥ** [1.8.] **taṃ namasyāmi** [1.8.] namaskāromīti sambandhaḥ |

upakāryopakāriṇoḥ samam pravartamānā nirantaram udyamānā ca mahattvayuktā mahatī ca sā duḥkhāt duḥkhahetor vā samuddharaṇakāmatā nāma yā karuṇā tadātmikā
kṛpā ceti tathā | **saṃjātā** ⁶**mahākṛpā** yasya sa tathoktaḥ |

kiṃ kartuṃ sa tathāvidha ityākāṃkṣāyām āha -- **trātum** [1.5.] iti |

{p.234} kiṃ trātum ityapekṣāyām trāṇakriyākarma **janam** [1.5.] āha |

taṃ viśeṣayam āha -- **samagram** [1.5.] paripūrṇam sakalam iti yāvat |

punar api viśiṇaṣṭi **vyasaninam** [1.5.] iti | vyasanam duḥkham, tadvantam | nityayoge cāyaminirdraṣṭvyaḥ | kṛpāśabdapratyāsatteḥ ⁷sāmarthyāt duḥkhāt duḥkhahetor vā
trātum ity artho 'vatiṣṭhate | avivakṣitāpādanād vā anapādānavtam |

duḥkhād duḥkhahetoś ca sarvasattvā mayā mocayitavyā ityāśayasampadyoginy avasthā āśayāvasthety ucyate |

hetuḥ [1.6.] nimittam, sārvañāpadasyeti vakṣyamāṇasvārthaprakarsaprāptisāmarthyād avaseyam | citikriyābhisambandhād dviṭīyā |

kīdrśam i⁸tyāśaṅkāyām tadviśeṣṭam uktam **puṇyetyādi** paścād yojyam | **puṇyajāñanam ayaṃ** [1.6.] puṇyajāñanasvabhāvam |

anyathā viśiṇaṣṭi **vipulam** [1.6.] vistīrṇam mahāntam yāvat | puṇyajāñanasambhārāv eva hi sārvañāṇam padam āvahataḥ |

puṇyajāñanasambhāropārjanam eva sattvoddharaṇāya prayogaḥ | tena tatpadaprāptyaiva sattvoddharaṇasaṃbhavāt | anyathā tatpadābhāvāt | [2a]
¹evaṃvidhaprayogasampadyoginy evāvasthā prayogāvasthety ucyate |

ayaṃ prayogaḥ prācīnaś cāśayo dvāv etau pāramparyeṇa paramapadaprāpṭeḥ kāraṇam iti tatpadaprāptihetutvamātravivakṣayā, avasthāmātravivakṣayā ca hetvavasthā
bhagavato vyapadiṣyate | bhedavivakṣayā punar āśayaprayogāvasthety |

pracitya [1.6.] upacitya rāśīkṛtyeti yāvat | tathā²bhūtādrisamāśritau samāśrayaṇāpekṣāyām paurvakālikāḥ pratyayah |

kim evaṃkāram cakārety āha -- **kṛtsne**[1.7.]tyādi | yacchabdo 'trāpi sambadhate | uttaratrāpi abhisambhantsyate | kiṃ bhūtaḥ san yas tam āśrita ityāha -- **vidhūte**[1.6.]ti |
sarvathā nirastāḥ sādaranirantaracirakālābhyāsāyaso yena sa tathā | matadvayāśrayaṇena³ sadāvyaṇena icchādhīnatvāt yogyatayā vā vyāpanena upayuktakārtsnye
kṛtsnaśabdaprayogāt sopāyaheyopādeyātmakakṛtsnajñeyavisarpiṇī cāsāvāvaraṇādilakṣaṇasya malasyātiśayena prahāñan **nirmalaprajñā** ceti tathā | saiva
parārthodayasthānatvād **udayādrir** iva tathā | taṃ **śrītaḥ** [1.7.] prāpṭaḥ tadyogī⁴jāta iti yāvat | idam eva ca sarvañāṇasya padam paramapurūṣārthaphalam |
evaṃlakṣaṇaphalasaṃpadyoginy avasthā phalāvasthety ucyate |

{p.235} hṛdi bhavaṃ **hārdam** [1.8.] sadasatpathavivekavibandhakatvāt tama iva **tamaḥ** [1.8.] ajñānam kayācid vyapekṣayā tu hṛdo manaso bhedavivakṣāyām tadubhayatvam
uktam. lokoktyape⁵kṣayā vā | **tadapahanti** vidhvamsatyati dharmadeśanādvāreṇa anyathā ceti tathā |

jino mārajayanādbuddho bhagavān | kva hārdatamopaha iti apekṣāyām āha -- **loke** [1.8.] iti | lokaviṣayam yac caitasam tamas tasya hantā | lokasyaiva
tathābhūtātamasaopahanteti yāvat lupya(kya)ta iti lokaḥ | hārdatamaḥ ⁶śabdapratyāsatteḥ prāñī jñātavyaḥ | evaṃkāriṇyevāvasthā sattvopakārāvasthety ucyate |

sa eva vyasanijanatrāṇanimittakṛpādhāraṇasādharmyāt | raver api tadāgame tathārthopvarṇanāt | tadā tu vyasanam rogo jñātavyam | udayādrisamāśrayaṇasāmyāl loka
tamopahatasādharmyāc ca | tadā ⁷tattamo 'ndhakāram draṣṭavyam | ravir iva **raviḥ** | rūpakālaṅkāraś cātra kāvyaguṇo darśitaḥ |

mūrdhnā namasyāmi [1.8.] iti śiraḥ praṇamayata evaṃvidham vacanam avaseyam | tena kāyiko namaskāro darśitaḥ syān nānyathā | śābdānupūrvīviśeṣocāraṇena tu
vāciko darśitaḥ | kāyavyāpāravyāhārayoś ca tadutthāpakamanaḥpūrvakatvāt ⁸mānasiko 'pi iti sarvam avadātam |

sopāyasvārthasaṃpadākhyānavāreṇyaṃ namaskriyā iti tattvavyākhyānam udghṛṣṭam nātiśiṣṭāñceti nodghaṭitam |

athavā anyathā vyākhyāyate | parārthaḥ khalv ayaṃ ṭīkālakṣaṇo grantho 'bhīpretah | paraś ca viśayadoṣāśaṅkāyām śravaṇāya nāvadhate | tatas cānavadhānam
viśayadoṣāśaṅka[2 b.] ¹yā vyāpṭam tadviruddhopadarśanena anavadhānāniśedhārtham vyāpakaviruddhaviśayaviśuddhim upadīdarśayiṣur āha -- **ya** [1.5.] ityādi |

ṭīkāviśayoś cā⁰śayaś cā)cāryadharmakīrtigranthaḥ | tadvisuddhiś ca pravacanaviśuddhyā, pravacanārthasamarthanaparayatā ācāryasāstrasya tadekaviśayatvāt | tatas
cācāryasāstraviśuddhinibandhanapravacanaviśuddhiḃ bodhayitum bhagavato guṇedi²taṇviridoṣate namaskārāpadeśena darśayati |

upāyopadarśanapūrvakatathābhūtaprajñodayādrisamāśrayanābhīdhānena bhagavataḥ sarvājñānavigamo darśitaḥ |

sarvājñānavaidhuryād astu nirdoṣaḥ, sa tu svārthaprakarsaprāptaḥ kasmāt parasmai sopāyaheyopādeyatattvam upadiśati yena tasya tathābhūtaḥ pravacanam sambhaved ity ape³kṣāyām -- **yaḥ samjāte**[1.5.]tyādinā mahākaruṇayā yogam upadarśayati | tato mahākaruṇā⁷gāt samicīnam upadiśati prajñāprakarsayogāc ca bhūtaḥ samādhā(sasādha)namiti prakāśitam | tenānupadeśo 'nyathopadeśaś ca vyudastah | yad āha --

{p.236}"dayayā śreya ācaṣṭe jñānād bhūtaḥ sasādhanam" [PV 1.284] iti |

tathā --

"vaiphalyādvakti⁴nānṛtam"

iti | ata evāvīparitājñeyādyupadeśadvareṇa **hārdatamopahaḥ** [1.8.] samvṛttaḥ ityarthād eva vacanam viśuddham darśitam | tadviśayatayā cācāryagranthaviśuddhiḥ | tadviśayatayā ca ṭikāviśuddhiśca sāmartyād ākhyātā bhavati | śeṣam samānam pūrveneti |

bhavatu bhagavato nirdoṣatayā pravacanaviśuddhiḥ | tathāpyācāryasya⁵vānmanaso(sayo)r vaiguṇyasambhavana tacchāstraḥ na viśotsyati ity āśākyācāryasyāpi jagadatiśāyiprajñāyogapradarśanena vānmanaso(sayo)rvaiguṇyābhāvo **nyāyamārge**[1.13.]tyādinā darśayisyate | vānmanaso(sayo)rvaiguṇyam hi jādye sati bhavattena vyāptam | tadviruddham cātyantaprakṛṣṭabuddhitvam | tasmin sati katham bhaved ity abhiprāyāt |

⁶ācāryagranthaviśuddhāv api tavaiva vānmanasayor vaiguṇyāt ṭikā avadātā na bhaviṣyati iti cāśākyā auddhatyaparīhārāpadeśena ācāryavacanāpekṣayā ātmano jaḍatvam abhyupetya vaidarbhyaparayā vacanam aṅgyā **tathāpi** [1.15.] ityādinā svavānmanaso(sayo)r vaiguṇyavaikalayam api prakāśayisyate |

ātau kasya⁷cit pārśvasthasya āsrutaitatpūrvapakṣavādivacanasya tatrānādr̥tasya vā vyākhyātagranthavyākhyānena carvitacarvaṇam anuṣṭhatā tvayā [katham] tattvātiśāyaprakāśanalakṣaṇam mādhyam antastṛptikaram āśādayitavyaḥ (vyam) tat kim evam ācaritam iti tvarayābhiprāyam svayam udghāṭitam vighatayitum āha -- **varam hi** [1.10.] ityādi --

tvarāyogino 'sya pūrvapakṣam kṣe⁸payitvā tu te evāśānke nirākurvann āha -- **nyāyamārge**[1.13.]tyādi |

pūrvavyākhyāne tu varam avyākhyāte 'nyatra kleśaḥ kriyatām yatra rasaviśeṣāsvādaḥ sambhavī, na punar atra tadasambhavād iti āśānkāyām idaḥ yojyam | uttarābhyām tu ślokaḥbhyām svakīyauddhatyaparīhārāḥ kevalaḥ kṛta itī |

dharmakīrter imāni vacanāni teṣu | ākṛṣṭarasam hi ra[3a] ¹saniyam **carvitam** ucyate | amīśam api bahubhir vyākhyātatvena ākṛṣṭarasatvāt carvitam iva carviteṣu **carvaṇam** [1.10.] rasāsvādārtho vyāpāraviśeṣaḥ | acarvitacarvaṇarūpādvayākhyātānyagranthavyākhyānād iti prakaraṇalabhyam avadhīm abhisambandhāya (sandhāya) kiñcid iṣṭau -- **varam** [1.10.] ity avyayam āha |

{p. 237}"varam adya kapotaḥ śvo mayūrāt", "mṛtād varam durbalate"tyādi yāvat | na punar aca²rvitānyagranthacarvaṇam iti buddhisthīkṛtavārjanīyāṅgam eva caivam āha | sāmartyagamyatvāc ca varjanīyatvenābhīmatam nāvādīt | **api** nyāyataḥ sambhāvanām āha |

anye punar anipātam eva śreṣṭhāvacanam carvaṇasamānādhikaraṇam **varaśabdaḥ** varṇayanti | na kevalam acarviteṣv iti **cāpiśabdaḥ** vyācaksate | mahato 'pi mahīyāmsamācāryam | viduṣaś cā³sya sarvathāivābhīdhānam draṣṭavyam |

nanu ca vyākhyātatvād āntaratayā niṣpīditasya manāg api mādhyabābhavād eva tadaprāptaḥ katham **varam** ity abhidhīyate iti āśānkya prativastūpamālaṅkāreṇa prativacanam āha **niṣpīditāpi** [1.11.] itī | **mṛdvikā** drākṣāphalam | **kimaḥ** kṣepe prayogāt naiva **jahātīty** arthaḥ | anayā vacanavyaktyā ⁴asūyām api | gambhīrāṇām ācāryagirām nūnam na sarvam arthajātam yathāvat pūrve vyācakyur atas tathāvidharasāsvādas tena bhaviṣyati nitarām vācyam iti sūcayati | pūrvapakṣaniśeḍhābhiprāye **hiḥ**[1.10.] yasmād arthe, vyaktam ity asmin arthe vā |

nyāyamārgaḥ [1.13.] yuktimārgaḥ eva **tuletyantarnīyanīyamāḥ** samāsaḥ | **ekatra** [1.13.] ity ayaḥ śabdaḥ kā⁵kākṣivad ubhayaḥ api pārśvayor vyāpriyate | tenāyam arthaḥ **jagat** karmabhūtam **ekatra** ekasmimstulāntarvartamānam **ekatrāvasthitā** yasya **matir jayed** adharīkuryāt | **jayed** iti sambhāvanāpadam etat | yanmater jagad abhībhavanam sambhāvayate ity arthaḥ | śakyārtham vā | jagaj jetum śakteti yāvat |

tasya [1.14] evammateḥ **giraḥ** [1.14.] vāca⁶ | **parokṣārthetyādyātmikāḥ** | kvati vadansavyākhyeyatayā tām sambhāvayati | duravagāhatayā **gambhīrāḥ** [1.14.] | ata eva kvety āha |

ahaḥ jaḍadhīḥ kva cety anena tadavyākhyātr̥tvenātmānam asambhāvayan dūrīkaroti |

tathāpi [1.15.] ity anena nipātasamudāyena prakṛtam pratīsamādhate ||1|yān **uddīśya** [1.16.] yān adhikṛtya ⁷yadartham itī yāvat | **mayāpi**[1.16.]evamvidhenāpi mayā | vaktroktīpakṣe tv ācāryam pratī jaḍadhīr itī bruvatā lokaḥ pratī viparyayo 'ntarnihitah |

NOTES

[1] ṭibetanabhāṣāntaram āśrītya "teṣām kṛte" ity evamrūpaḥ pāṭho 'smābhīḥ kalpitaḥ mudritaś ca| kintu imām ṭikām āśrītya tatrāyamūlapāṭhaḥ "yān uddīśya" ity evam pūraṇīyaḥ |

mandamatayaḥ santi mattopi kecana [1.15.] itī vidarbhavacanena durjanamanas tośakareṇa -- yadi durjano mayī nāhatya yadā carati tadā bahubir evācāryābhiprāyo na samyagvyajñāyīti bahujanoddeśeṇaiva ⁸mayaitad vibhajyate | anyathā tu sopi janaḥ {p. 238}pūrvādapavyākhyānagranthācācāryagranthārtham jñāsyati | na hy ajñō jñākr̥tād eva kiñcid avagacchatī nānyata itī niyamāḥ | tathā katham aham asmin niṣphale mahīyasi prayāse pravarteyeti darśayati | pūrvavyākhyāne punar auddhatyaparīhāramātrāparam vivakṣitam etan naitat paryavasānavyāpāram itī [3b] ¹sarvam anavadyam |

avacchedyāvachedakabhāvenāvasthitau viśiṣṭau vācyavācakarāṣṭī **prakaraṇam** [1.18.] tasyā**rambha** [1.18.] ārabhyata itī kṛtvā | sāmartyāt tadādis tatra **prajojanam** [1.18.] phalaḥ prakaraṇasyetye arthāt | idaḥ ca śābdīngatim āśrītyoktam draṣṭavyam | ārthena tu nyāyena prakaraṇābhīdheyasyānumānasya prajojanam parokṣārthapratīpattirūpam vyākhyārthatayā jñātavyam | ²tathā hy anumānavyutpādanam evānena kasmāt kriyate ? yasmāt parokṣārthapratītis tadāśrayā | atas tatparam vadan vākyam itī saiva vākyārthah | etac ca "**parokṣārthapratipatter anumānāśrayatvāt**" ity anena tu [3.23.] ityādinā parastāllesāto nirne(ṛ)ṣyate itī |

tat [1.16.] prajojanābhīdhānam | **co** [1.16.] avadhāraṇe **pravṛtṭya**rthamitye asmāt paro draṣṭavyaḥ | **itiḥ** [1.19] ³evam arthe | **kecidvyākhyātāro** manyanta itī viśeṣaḥ [itī

śeṣaḥ]ta eva tadanusahāyakam anyam sāksīnam upakṣipanta ācakṣate **tad uktam** [1.20.] ityādi | **kasyacid** [1.21.] ity anena sarvaṃ saṃgrhṇāti alpasyetarasyāpi vety arthaḥ | ata eva pūrvasmād aviśeṣapradarśanārtho **vā**[1.21.]śabdah | **yāvāt**[1.22.] ityavyayam avadhau | **noktam** [1.22.] ity asmāt paro 'stir bhavanti'paraḥ ⁴sāmānyaprāya[h] siddho draṣṭavyaḥ | **tāvād** iti ⁵pravadavadhau | **tacchāstram tac** ca karma **kena gr̥hyatām** [1.22.] pravṛtṭivīṣayi kriyatām |

kimaḥ ksepe prayogāt na kenacid ity arthaḥ |

tat [1.24.] śrotṛpravṛtṭyartham prakaraṇādau prayojanābhīdhānam **ayuktam** [1.24.] |

nanu yenābhiprāyeṇa tais tatpravṛtṭyartham upavarṇyate sa evābhiprāyo bhavatā nā⁵bodhi tat katham etat pratiśidhyata ity āśānkya **yata** [1.24.] ityādinā tadabhiprāyam udbhinatti | **itinā** [1.24.] vacanasyākāram āha | tam **prati prakaraṇasyopāyatām niścitya pravṛtṭiḥ syād** yathā syād iti prakaraṇāt |

kimupāyaniścayena teṣām ity āha -- **anupāya** [1. 25.] iti |

prekṣāvātām[2.1]iti kākākṣinyāyena dvayor api pārśvayo⁶r abhisambadhyate |

upāyaniścayepi kasmāt pravṛtṭir ity āha -- **tadarthitayā** [2.1.] tasya phalasyābhihāṣeṇa | kva pravṛtṭir ity āha -- **prakaraṇasya śravaṇam** [2. 1.] ādigrahaṇāt cintādeḥ {p. 239} samgrahas tatra | **iti** [2.2] hetau | **tad abhidhānasya** [2.2] tasya prayojanasyokteḥ | **arthavattā** [2.2] saphalatvam **varṇyate** [2.2] tair iti prakaraṇāt |

yadi sopapati⁷kam etat tais tathopavarṇitam tarhi sundaram evety āha -- **na caitad iti** [2.2] | **co** 'vadhāraṇe | **etad** anantaropanītopapattigarbhitaṃ tad abhidhānam **na** yuktyā saṅgatam |

tad upāye [2.3] tasya prayojanasyopāye | **tadbhāvah** [2.3] tad upāyatvam | tasya **niścayāt** [2.3] | **sasyadyupāye bījādau** [2.4] pravṛtṭiḥ |

avadhr̥te[1.4]tyatrāntarbhūto nījārtho draṣṭavyaḥ | tena **avadhr̥taḥ** avadhārito **br̥⁸jādi bhāvo** yais teṣām | karṣakā api bījādīviṣaye buddhipūrvakārīṇa iti prekṣāvattvapuraskāreṇodāharaṇam |

nanu yathopeyārthīnām upāyāniścayena pravṛtṭtau prekṣāvattve kṣatis tathopeyāniścayepi pravṛtṭtau kiṃ na tatksatir ity āha **upeye tu** [2.6] iti | **tuḥ** pūrvasmād asya bhedam darśayati | **[2]bhāvini** [1.6] iti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | **aniścayepi** [2.7] ity upe[4a] ¹yasyeti prakaraṇāt |

NOTES

[2] hetubindutīkāyāḥ prater atra trūṭitāt **"bhāvini"** iti padaṃ pūrayitvā na mudritaṃ nirdiṣṭapṛṣṭhe, tathāpi "upeye tu" ity anantaram tatpadaṃ tatra sthāpyam eva ālokānurodhena | 32 he.

itiḥ [2.8] sambhāvanāyā ākāram darśayati | etad uktam bhavati -- śakyaṇiścayam aniścitya pravartamānāḥ svakartavyākaraṇād upālabhyāḥ, na tv āśakyā(kya)niścayam iti |

yady evam prakaraṇasyāpi prayojanaviśeṣam pratyupāyabhāvam niścitya tadarthitayā pravartīṣyanta iti āha -- **niścayaś ca** [2.10] iti | **co** 'vadhāraṇe |

kasmān nāsti ity āha -- **śabdānām** [2.11] iti |

na²nu ca vācyavācakabhāvalakṣaṇapratibandhasadbhāvāt pratibandhābhāvo 'siddhaḥ | tathāhi -- yadi śabdasya vācakaśaktir arthasya ca vācyāśaktir vastusati na syāt tadā pauruṣeyī syāt | puruṣādhiṇatve ca śakteḥ -- yo 'yam "śabda eva vācako 'rthasya, artha eva vācyah, na tv arthaḥ śabdasya vācakah" iti dṛṣṭo niyamah, sa na syāt | puruṣecchāyā avyāha³taprasarvatvāt | na ca niyamavilopo 'sti | na hīcchann api samayakārah puruṣo 'rthe vācakaśaktim, śabde ca vācyāśaktim arpayitum pārāyati | tasmād yathā ghaṭa-pradīpayaḥ prakāśyaprakāśakaśaktir vaiparītyamananubhavanīṇi niyamavati vāstavi tathā śabdārthayor api vācyavācakaśaktir niyamavati vāstavyeveti |

{p.240} atrocyā⁴te | yady arthaśabdāmātrāpekṣayā niyamah pratipādyate tadāsāv asiddhaḥ | tathāhi -- saṅketavaśāt tṛṇajūṭādir artho yathārthāntarasya mamatvakriyāviśeṣavidhātādīlakṣaṇasya prakāśako vācakas tathā samayasāmartyāyād evārthaḥ śabdasyāpi vācako bhavaty eva | tad yathā bhūtahastalakṣaṇāyām kalāyām ⁵kāniṣṭhādyā āṅgulyāḥ kakārādīnām tatparvarekhāś cākārādīnām | na ca śabdasyāpi arthaprakāśanād arthapratīṭijanānād anyadvācakatvam nāma |

atha ghaṭārtho ghaṭaśabdasya vācako na bhavaty ucyate | hanta! tasyāpi saṅketavaśāt tathābhāvah kena nivāryate? | "yadāham yuṣmabhyam ghaṭam a⁶rtham darśayāmi tadā ghaṭaśa damuccārayitavyam, anyathā vā jñāsyatheti" -- tadā kiṃ tasya tathātvaṃ na bhavati? | yadi satyavādī bhavān naivaṃ vaktum arhatīti yat kiñcid etat | tasmāt siddhaḥ pratibandhābhāvah |

nanu śabdasya tāvad vaktukāmatāyām asti pratibandhaḥ | sā ca yathāvas tv eva vartata iti prañālikayā bāhye prati⁷bandhāt śabdasya prāmānyam ko 'pahastayed ity āśānkyaḥ -- **vivakṣāyām** [2.11] iti |

apiḥ [2.12] viśeṣavivakṣāyā abhyupagame | vastvanatikramenāpi kvacid bhavati **niyamagrahaṇam** | **tataḥ** [2.12] iti vivakṣāyām pramāṇāt śabdāt |

syād etat -- ye yam artham yathā vivakṣāyā viśayīkurvanti vaktāras te tathaiva tam artham anuṣṭhanti ity atra apy evam vivakṣitur evam evānuṣṭhānam⁸ bhaviṣyati niścaye kuto niścayābhāvah ity āśānkyaḥ -- **na hi** [2.13] iti | **hiḥ** yasmāt |

katham tathānuṣṭhānaniyamābhāva ity āha -- **viśamvāde**[2.14]iti |

"saritāstīre śarkarāśakaṭam paryastam āste | tadāgacchata bho gacchāmah" ity abhidhāyāpy anyathā pravṛtṭidarśanāt **loke** [2.15] vyavahartari jane | sarvagranthakāravacane 'pi **anāśvāsāt** [2.16] āsthayā abhāvāt |

prayojanā[4b] ¹bhidhānāt prakaraṇasya tadupāyabhāvaviśayo 'rthasandehaḥ pravṛtṭyaṅgam upajāyate | tatas ca prakaraṇe pravṛtṭir arthīnām iti prakaraṇasya prayojanaviśeṣam pratyupāyatvasaṃśayaṃ pravṛtṭyaṅgakartum ādivākyam uktam iti matam paścātdharmottarādīnāpy arthāt darśitam yeṣām, tān kaṭākṣayann āha -- **prayojane**[2.17]ityādi |

prakaraṇasya [2.17] iti prathamato vojya²m | **tasya tasmin** vā **upāyas** tadbhāvastatā saiva[3]**viśayo** yasya sa tathā |

NOTES

[3] asmābhiḥ "tadupāyatāviśayaḥ" iti pāṭhaḥ kalpayitvā mudritāḥ kintu ālokaḥ āśritya "tadupāyatāviśayaḥ" iti pāṭhaḥ kalpanīyaḥ |

{p. 241} kasya tadupāyatety ekadeśākāṅkṣāyām tu **prakaraṇasya** [2.17] iti śrutatvād draṣṭavyam |

janyate [2.18] jāyate | ata eva "janiḥ kartuḥ prakṛtiḥ" [Pā. 1.3.23] ity anena labdhāpādānasamjñakāt pūrvam pañcamī |

tataḥ [2.18] sandehodayāt | **tadbhāvanīrdhāraṇāya** [2.18] tadupāyanīścayārtham | **kṛṣivalo** [2.18] hālikāḥ | ādi[2.18]śabdāt ³tad itarah | ankurādijjananayomyam **bijaṃ**, tadviparītam **abijaṃ**[4] | **tadavadhṛtaye** [2.18] tanniyamārtham |

NOTES

[4] atrālokaśammatāḥ tīkāpāṭhaḥ "bījabījavadhṛtaye" na tu yathā mudrite labhyate "bījādyavadhṛtaye" iti |

cet [2.19] iti parābhyupagame sarvatra | **na** [2.19] iti yuktatvenābhimatām pravṛtīm pratiśedhayati | hetum āha -- **prayojane**[2.19]ti |

asati vacane katham sambhava ity āha -- **tatsādhake**[1.20]ti | **tasya** [2.21] saṃśayasya |

"anumānavyutpattiḥ prayojanam asya" ity⁴anabhidhāne viśiṣṭam prayojanam prati prakaraṇasyopāyatvam katham iha sandigdhe vidagdha ity āśankyāha -- **anumāne**[2.21]ti |

darśanāt [2.22] ity upalambhāt | sāmāthyāt teṣām śravaṇādity artho 'vasātavyaḥ |

ayam atrabhaṭtārcāṣayābhiprāyaḥ -- yadvyutpattya yo 'rthīśrutatadupāyagrānhasambhavaśca sa kasyacid grānhasya darśanāt tasya cārthitva⁵viśayopāyabhāvam prati sādhakabādhakapramāṇāpratisamvedī tathāvidhavadacanam antarenāpi arthitvamātracodito 'rthitvaṣayopāyabhāvam saṃśayāno jijñāsādīta evānyatra ādivākyaṣayavyukta ita granthe pravartīsyati(te) -- tatpāṭhaśravaṇādīlakṣaṇām pravṛtīm ācarīsyati | anyathā ādivākyaṣayavikalā bhūyāsi śāstre pravṛ⁶tir na syāt | tatra ca yad eva pravṛtīnibandhanam tad atrāpi bhaviṣyati |

nāpi ādivākye saty apy āśvāso yujyate, anyatpratiññātavatām api anyavyutpādanadarśanāt | yathātāḥ (yathā -- "athātāḥ) dharmam vyākhyāyāmaḥ" [VS 1.1.1] iti pratijñāya ṣaṭpadārthipratipādanamkāṇādasya |

tato niṣphalāivādivākyakriyā⁷syād yadi tadviśaya⁷saṃśayotpādanene pravṛtīyartham tad upavarnyate | anyathā tv ādivākyepi katham iva pravarteta śroteti? |

{p. 242} anayaiva carcadvārādharmottarādimatepi pratyavastheyam | tathāhi --yady arthasaṃśayam prakaraṇe pravṛtīyaṅgam kartum abhidheyādīni abhidhīyanta ādivākyena, tatkarāṇād eva ca taphalam upavarnyate, tarhi tatraivādivākye katham pravṛtīti⁸śrotīṇām asati tasyādivākyasyābhidheyādyabhidhāyake vākyāntare' iti pṛṣṭodharmottarādīrācaṣṭām tāvat |

kā pravṛtīr ādivākya ity cet; tasya pāṭhanam śravaṇam arthāvagāhanam | anyathā prakaraṇepi kā pravṛtīr iti tulyacodyam | vyākhyātṛvacanāt tatra pravṛttau prakaraṇe 'pi kā kṣatiḥ? | tadvacanam kṛdīdyartham anyathāpi [5a]¹sambhāvayata ity cet; samānam idam anyatrāpi | jijñāsāyā pravṛttau cādivākyam vaiyartham aśnūvīta | ādivākyavikalāśāstrapravṛtīyaiva ca prayāśālpīyastvāt | tatra tadantarenāpi pravṛtīr nānyatreti pratīvacanam pratīkṣiptam | tasmād dūram api gatvā tenedam abhidhānīyam yad evāsmadabhimatam iti kim atinirbandhena [kṛ]tam bahutithena doṣeṇa |

saṃśayasya ²svarūpam upadarśayann āha -- **kim asya** [2.22] iti | **na vā kiñcidi**[2.22]ty anena niścayenānyūsanaraṇābjam darśitam |

samprati prayojanaviśeṣam prati prakaraṇasyopāyabhāvasaṃśayam tadabhidhānāt prāṇ nyāyapṛāptam pradārśya prayojanamātrāpekṣayāpi tasyopāyatvasandehas tadabhidhānasya purastāt sambhavī tato 'pi prakaraṇe pravṛtīr avyāhateti darśayan ³tatraivābhyecaye hetum āha -- **api ca** [2.23] iti |

evam jijñāsoḥ [2.24] ity etajijñāsāta ity arthāt |

pravṛtīyupayogiprayojanaśūnyam **niṣprayojanam** [2.24] tadviparītam **prayojanavat** [2.24] | **uta** [2.24] iti pakṣāntarāvadyotane | anena prekṣāpūrvakārī[tva]prayuktatvaji(prayuktaji)jñāsā darśitā | saprayojanatvānusaraṇe kadācid asmadabhimatam api prayojā⁴nam sambhāvayata iti bhāvāḥ | ata eva vyanakti -- **asmadabhimatena vā** [2.24] iti | **itinā** [2.25] jijñāsāyāḥ svarūpam darśitam |

vyarthāḥ [2.25] niṣphalāḥ prayojanapratipādako **vākyasya** prastāvādādivākyasyo**panyāsaḥ** [2.26] pradārśanam |

yady evam artho vākyopanyāso vyarthas tarhi kim arthamvārtikakāreṇākāritya āśankya **tasmād** [2.27] ityā⁵dinopasaṃhāravajāna phalam asya darśayati | yasmād evam arthāḥ sambaddhāḥ tasmāddhetoḥ |

kartum pratipādayitum vā nārabhyate [2.28] nānuṣṭhīyata ity yathāsaṃkhyam sambandhaḥ | tayoh sādhyayoh yathāsaṃkhyam evodāharaṇe prāha |

{p.243} **itiḥ** [3.2] pratiśedhyasya tatkarāṇapratipādanānuṣṭhānalakṣaṇasya vyāpakasyānupa⁶labdher ākāram kathayati | tayā **pratyavatiṣṭhamānasya** [3.2] pratyavasthānam kurvataḥ | tasyā **asiddhatā**, yasyā **udbhāvanam** pradārśanam tad **evārthāḥ** prayojanam, tad yathā bhavatiṣy upanyasanakriyāyā viśeṣanam etat |

ādīyate asmād iti **ādīḥ** [3.3] tatra | asmāt khalu arthā ādāya ādāya vyākhyāyanta iti |

syād etat -- vacana⁷syāsyā bahir arthe prāmānyābhāvāt katham asau tadvacanāt tadasiddhatām budhyate? | yadi parasmādasya tadviśayo 'rthasaṃśayaḥ pravṛtīyaṅgam jāyata iti tad eva matamāyātam iti kim anena masīmraṣṭītakukkaṭānyāyenācariteneti |

atrācaṣṭe -- kevalam yaḥ pratipattā sati prayojanādaṇ prekṣāpūrvakārīnam kartāram ⁸niyamena ādaṇ tadvādinam manvānaḥ tadartham vacanam asyāpy apaśyann apreṣāvātpayuktatvagarbhaprayojanādikam atrāpi jānīte, tam pratipattīviśeṣam pratīdam akṛtādivākyamvārtikakṛd iti | anyathā katham asau niṣprayojanam cedi(dami)tyādi niḥsandigdham abhidhāyāt |

ādīyasya tūktayā nītyā pravṛtīr avyāhateti sarvam avadātām |

atra¹ [5b]bhaṭṭārccaṭamate sarvair evadharmottarādīmatānūsāribhiḥ parākramyate | ittham asmābhir idaṃ gamitam | etac ca sādhu asādhu vā madhyasthayā dhiyā sadbhir eva vijñāsyata iti |

pūrvam sāmānyena prayojanābhīdhānam ākhyātam idānīm viśeṣeṇāvachchindann āha **tatreṭi** [3.5] vākyopanyāse | etad arthātmanopi sambhavāt prakaraṇātmana ity āha | tad uktamkāvyāla²nkāre "śabdārthau sahītau kāvyam" [kāvyā. 1.16] iti |

katham punar vnyutpādanam "**parokṣārthe**"tyādīśabdarūpasya prakaraṇasya prayojanam ity āśaṃkya sarvasābdasādhāraṇaprayojanopanyāsapūrvakam asya tadyogam darśayitum **yathāsvam** [3.6] ityādinopakramate | yasya yadātmīyam ity asyārthaḥ | **vākyasya** [3.6] ekasmin arthe prādhānyena pratipādye 'rthādvārenānyonyā³pekṣiṇa upakāryopakārakabhāvenāvasthitasya padasamūhasya | **hiḥ** [3.6] yasmād arthe |

tad evātra nāstīty āha **tacce**[3.7]ti | **co** yasmād arthe | padānām [3.7] suptīntānām śabdānām avāntaravākyāntargatānām | **avāntaravākyānāmi**[3.7]ti | hetubindusamjñakamahāvākyāpekṣayā tadantarbhūtānām vākyānām | ākāṃkṣāpūraṇa⁴yogyam (gya)tattadarthadvāreṇa **parasparam**[5]**sambandho**[3.7]vyapekṣā tena |

NOTES

[5] parasparasamsargāt' S[ataḥ param sarvatra mudritahetubinduṭīkāyāḥS' iti samjñā bodhya]

{p. 244} nanv etāvātāpi na jñāyate kotra samudāyārtho yasmin pratipādye amīṣām parasparasambandhena vyāpāra ity āha **tathāhi** [3.8] iti | nipātasamudāyāścāyam yasmād ity asmin arthe sarvatra |

vyutpādyate [3.8] vipratipattinirakaraṇena pratipādyate | ⁵**itih** [3.8] hetau |

yadī tacchabdena tat parāmrṣyeta tadā tadabhidheyaṃ vyutpādyatayoktam bhaved yāvatā tacchabdena tan na parāmrṣtam ity āha -- **tasyaiva** [3.9] iti [[6]**caḥ** yasmād arthe | vākyabhedeś ca draṣṭavyaḥ | tato 'yam arthaḥ -- yasmāt tacchabdena tasya **sambandhaḥ** svīkāraḥ tasmāt **sambandhāt** [3.9] iti |

NOTES

[6] ālokānurodhenatasyaiva ca tacchabdena' itīṭīkāpāṭhaḥ syāt | mudrite tuca' varjitaḥ pāṭho 'sti |

syād etat -- ayam khalu tacchabdo anantarapra⁶kāntam pradhānam parāmrṣan drṣṭaḥ, anumānaḥ ca sāmānye(samāsārthe) guṇībhūtam | tat katham tasya tena parāmarśaḥ? Ity āśaṃkyaḥ -- **yady api** [3.9] iti | nipātasamudāyāś cāyam viśeṣārthābhīdhānābhnyupagame sarvatra | **guṇībhūtam**[7][3.10] upasarjanībhūtam apradhānībhūtam ity yāvat | bahuvrībhāvany asyaiva padārthasya prādhānyāt |

NOTES

[7] ṭīkāyām prater atra trūṭitavtguṇābhūtam' iti kalpayitvā sthāpitaḥ pāṭhaḥ, kintu ālokasammataḥguṇībhūtam' iti pāṭhaḥ |

ta⁷**thāpi** [3.10] ity abhyupagapūrvam viśeṣoktau | **śabdasya vṛtīḥ** pravṛtīḥ -- arthābhīdhānam, tasyāḥ |

pradhānasya samsparsaḥ svīkāraḥ sambandhaḥ ity yāvat | tena samam vāstavasambandhāt tatparāmarśaḥ syādity āha -- **śabdānām** [3.12] iti | **svabhāvataḥ** [3.12] svarūpeṇa saṅketāvyavahānenety arthāḥ |

athavā masa(śa)kasamkāśe kiṃ mahāstrākarāṣaṇapṛāye⁸ṇeti manyamānas tadabhimataṃ prādhānyam eva darśayann āha -- **pakṣe**[3.13]tyādi |

ayam asyāśayaḥ -- yady api samāsārthopasarjanam pratyavamrastum āśakyam tathāpi vyutpādyatayā śāstre prakṛtatvāt buddhyantareṇa grhītam svatantram satpratyavamṣyate | yathāyadgrham etat tam ānaya' iti |

aviparītasvarūpapatipattīḥ [3.14] śīṣyasāntānavarttinīti draṣṭavyam | [6a]¹ **sādhyatvād**[3.15] evety avadhāraṇīyam |

{p. 245} yady evam tadvyutpattiyartham ity vaktavye nicā nirdeśena kiṃ prayojanam ity āha -- **ata eva** [3.15] iti | yato 'numānavyutpattīḥ prakaraṇasya sādhyatvād eva prayojanam nānyathā **ataḥ** asmāt kāraṇāt prakaraṇasya vyāpāras tathārthābhīdhānam **tad darśayitum**[8][3.16] | kiṃrūpam tad datśayitum ity āha -- **anumāne**[3.15]ti | **anumānavyutpattīḥ viśayaḥ** sādhyatvād ya²sya sa tathoktas tam **darśayitum** vyutpattiviśayam prayojakavyāpāram darśayitum ity yāvat | **nirdīṣati** [3.16] ācārya ity arthāt | nicnirdeśasyaivākāram **itih** darśayati |

NOTES

[8] pratipādayitum' iti kalpayitvā pūrito ṭīkāpāṭhaḥ | tathāpi ālokānurodhenadarśayitum' ity eva samyak |

evam ca vyācaksāṇaḥ śīṣyasānumānavyutpattau prakaraṇasya hetukartṛtām darśayati | śabdo 'rtham pratipādayati iti lokasya vyavahāradarśanāt | sāmartyāc cācāryasyāpi tathābhāva³m abhipraiti | satī caivam kartuḥ śrotuś ca karaṇa-śravaṇaprayojanam api sūcitam bhavati |

athāsati sādhyasādhānasambandhābhīdhāne katham tatpratītir yena tasya tatprayojanam siddhim adhyāsīteṭy āha -- **tataś ca** [3.17] iti | yataḥ prakaraṇavyāpāro 'numānavyutpattiviśaya uktaḥ tataḥ kāraṇāt | **caḥ** [3.17] avadhāreṇa **uktaḥ** [3.17] prakāśitaḥ⁴ | anyathā prakaraṇavyāpārasya tadviśayatvāyogād iti bhāvah |

nanu ca praṇetur jñānastham arthaṃ pratipādayitum ucyate na (ṃuccaritena) śabdātmanā prakaraṇena tadabhidhānaṃ kartavyam | na hi anyathā tam arthaṃ pratipādyā(dyāḥ ā)kṛtyā darśayitum śakyante | tathā cārthābhidhānam evātra prayojakasya prakaranasya vyāpārah | sa ca nyantābhidheyaḥ⁵ | tasmāt vyutpādanam prakaraṇasyābhidhānam eva | tataś cāsyāvābhidhānārtham idam ārabhyata iti prasaktam | na ca itad yuktam | anumānavyutpattiarthaṃ hīdam ārabhyate | na tv asyaivābhidhānārtham iti codyam pratividhātum abhyupagacchann āha -- **yady api** [3.18] iti | **śabdasya vṛttam** vartanam pravṛtīḥ vyāpāra iti yāvat | tena śābdena nyā⁶yena **prakaraṇavyāpārasya prādhānyam** ity arthaḥ |

etat uktam bhavati -- śabdasya hi vyutpattiṣayaḥ prayojakavyāpāro 'bhidheyaḥ pradhānam ten tādarthyaṃ gamyete |

yadīdam anumataṃ eva tarhi kim artham evam abhihitam ity āśankya pratisamādhānam āha -- **tathāpi** [3.19] iti | **vastuvṛttena** [3.19] vastuvṛtṭyaapekṣayā ārthena nyāyene⁷ti yāvat |

{p 246} vastuvṛtṭyāpi katham vyutpattēḥ prādhānyam ity āha **tasyā** [3.18] iti | ayam āśayaḥ -- sarvo hi prayojakavyāpārah prayojyakriyārthaḥ | uktam hi "vikledanopasarjanā viklīṭṭiḥ paceḥ pradhānārthaḥ" iti | tasmād vyutpādanārtham iti prayojakavyāpāravad vyutpattiartham ity uktam bhavati | tadvyutpattiartham iti tūcyamāne anyais tadarthais bhojanā⁸d iva (janāva)sthānādibhiḥ prayojakas tadarthamātravyāpāratayā samāna uktaḥ syāt | asti cāsyāsādhārāno vyāpārah | sa katham nām gamyeta iti nyāyo nīnirdeśaḥ iti |

śābdīm gatim āśritya vākyasya prakaraṇaproyojanābhidhānapravṛttatvam abhisandhāya parokṣārthety āder ekadeśasya śābdyaiva gatyā guṇabhūtārthavācakatvam da[6b] ¹rśayann āha -- **parokṣārthe**[3.23]ti |

śabdātmanas cet prakaraṇasya prayojanam uktam, kṛtam arthātmanas tenābhihitena ity āśankyāha -- **na hi** [3.24] iti |

tātparyārthapradarśanaivaṃ vyācakṣāṇas cārthena nyāyena abhidheyaḥ prayojanam eva vaktum pravṛttam idam vākyam iti darśayati | **yathā** [4.5] iti sāmānyoktasyāsyā viśayopadarśane | **bhūtam** [4.5] satyam | kim tad i²ty apekṣyāṃ **brāhmaṇityuktau** strītvāvagatāv api yathā na tatra strīpratyayas tadvat sarvatra draṣṭavyam ity arthaḥ |

ā samantād upyate 'nena iti **āvapanam** [4.5] kim ity apekṣyāṃ **iyam** [4.5] iti | **uṣṭrikā** pītakikā |

nanu parokṣārthapratipatter anumānāśrayatvāt yadi tad vyutpādyate tarhi śābdāder api tannimitatvāt tad api kim na vyutpādyate ity āśankyāha -- **anena** [4.7] iti | **anena** ³tatpratipattēḥ trīrūpalingāśrayatvakathanena | **co** yasmād arthe | **pramāṇabhūta** [4.8] pramāṇarūpā avyabhicāriṇīti yāvat |

kasmād evam uktam bhavaty āha -- **anyasmāt** [4.8] iti uktatrīrūpalingād anyasmāt **tatpratipatter** avyabhicāriṇyāḥ parokṣārthapratipatter **ayogād** aprayujyamānatvāt |

asaty avadhāraṇe ayam a⁴rthaḥ kutastya ity āha -- **avadhāraṇāt** [4.10] niyamād iti | **itiḥ** [4.10] avadhāraṇasya ākāraṃ darśayati |

tataḥ [4.10] parokṣārthapratipatter anumānāśrayatvād eva | **ādi**[4.10]śābdād arthāpattyaḍiparigrahaḥ | uktād anyena prakāreṇānumānatve prāmāṇye sati iti yāvat | **teṣāṃ** [4.11] śābdādīnām |

{p. 247} syād etat -- aliṅgajāpi parokṣārthapratipattir ⁵avyabhicāriṇī bhaviṣyati tatkahaṃ śābdādīnām saty api prāmāṇye tathātvaṃ ity āśankyāha -- **tathāhi** [4.13] iti |

sarvasāśābdenāśeṣaparigrahaṃ darśayati | **svatantrā** [4.13] svavaśā liṅgānepekṣeti yāvat |

hetum āha -- **tasyāḥ** [4.14] iti | yastayā vyavasīyate sa tasyāḥ **svārthaḥ** |

mā bhūt saṃvādikā, pramāṇam tu kasmān na bhavati? | āha -- **avi⁶saṃvādanam**[9]avisamvādatvaṃ, tad eva **lakṣaṇam** svabhāvo yasya tadbhāvas tattvaṃ tasmāt [4.15] |

NOTES

[9] ālokasammataḥ mūlapāṭhaḥavisamvādanalakṣatvāt' na tu yathā mudritāḥ --avisamvādalakṣaṇatvāt' iti |

NOTES

[10] S' prater atra trūṭitvatyādi syā' iti pūritam asmābhiḥ | ālokaṃ anusṛtyaasambaddhāt yadi syā' iti -- pāṭhaḥ pūraṇiyāḥ |

astu tarhi pratibandho na tu ⁷pakṣadharmatā | tataś cānvayavyatirekavato 'pi śābdāder apakṣadharmāt parokṣārthapratipattir avyabhicāriṇī nānumānam ity āśankyāha -- **dharmyasambandhepi** [4.16] iti |

yady evam astu tatpratipattihetoḥ pakṣadharmatvam api | kim ataḥ ity āha -- **evam** [4.18] iti | **evam[11]rūpaṃ** [4.18] sādhyasambaddhaṃ viśiṣṭadharmasambaddhañ ca | **itiḥ** hetau | **sarvā** [4.18] kṛtsnaiva | **na bhidyate** [4.19] na pṛthak pramāṇam⁸ |

NOTES

[11] ayam ālokasammataḥ pāṭhaḥ | Sevambhūtaḥ |

sarvatrayam **itiḥ** [4.19] vākyārthaparisamāptau | yatra tu arthaviśeṣe vartate sa prāyeṇa kathyate |

syād etat -- utsūtro 'yam arthas tvayā vyākhyāyate na tv ayam atrācāryasya vivakṣita ity āha **eṣa ca** [4.19] iti | **caḥ** [4.20] yasmād arthe |

nanu prakṛtasambandhād arthitam ayam artho 'tyanta (-darśane 'yam artho 'saṅgata) ity āha -- **pakṣa** [4.20] iti | **vyāpta eva ca** [4.22] iti samuccīyamānāvadhāraṇam idam |
naraṇ ca nārāyaṇa[7a] ¹m eva cādaḥ svataḥ sutau dvau janayāṃ babhūva

iti yathā

{p. 248} "vivakṣāto 'prayoge 'pi tasyārtho 'yam pratīyate"

iti ca bhāvah **avadhāraṇāt** [4.22] iti dhru(bru)vataḥ |

tadvyutpādanārtham ity atrāpi arthagrahaṇasambhavād[12]**atre**[4.24]ty āha |

NOTES

[12] ālokaśammatāḥatrārthagrahaṇam' iti pāṭhaḥ | Sarthagrahaṇam' |

itiḥ [4.24] padasyākāram darśayati | **svalakṣaṇaviśayam** [4.24] vastuviśayam, na sāmānyaviśayam ity arthāt |

katham arthaviśayatvābhidhāne 'numānaprāmānyasya svalakṣaṇa²viśayatvam uktaṃ bhavātīty āha -- **arthe**[4.25]ti |

evam evācāryasya tathābhidhānam saṅgacchate nānyatheti darśayitum āha -- **ata eva** [4.26] iti | anumanaprāmānyasya svalakṣaṇaviśayatvād eva | anyathāpratyakṣavyavasthāyāḥ' iti viśeṣo(ṣyo)ktaṃ syāt na sāmānyenety āśayaḥ | atra prāmānyasya vastuviśayatvād anyena sāmānyaviśayatvaprakāreṇa **tatra** [4.27] svalakṣaṇe, nānyaviśaya³j jñānād anyatra pravṛttir yuktā, atiprasaṅgād iti bhāvah |

nanu sāmānyam api vastu, tena tadarthakriyārthitayaive pravṛttir upapatsyate ity āha -- **sāmānyasyeti** [5.1] | **apinā** [5.1] vastutve 'bhyupagamaṃ darśayati |

tasyām evārthakriyāyāṃ pravṛttir bhaviśyatīty āha -- **tasyāś ca** [5.2] iti |[13]**tadutpattāv eva** [5.2] sāmānyālbanañānotpattāv eva |

NOTES

[13] tadu[tpādya]tvena' S |

tarhi vāhadohārthakri⁴yārthitayaiva pratīte gotve sāmānye pravartsyatīti ata āha -- **na hi** [5.2] iti | **hiḥ** avadhāraṇe |

hetum āha -- **tasya**[14][?] iti | anvayavyatirekābhyāṃ tatraiva tadvyāpārāvadhāraṇād iti bhāvah |

NOTES

[14] svalakṣaṇasyaiva S |

bhinnasya sataḥ kāryakāraṇabhāvād anyasya sambandhasyābhāvād[15]**anupakāryataye**[5.4]ty āha |

NOTES

[15] anupakāra[katvena]' S |

abhyupetyāpi sambandham idānīm āha -- **satyapi** [5.5] iti | **caḥ** [5.5] vaktavyā⁵ntarasamuccaye |

dhūmārthinopi dhūmapratipattau dhūmadhvaje pratipattiḥ prāpnoti iti iṣṭam dharmam atikrāntaḥ prasaṅgaḥ **atiprasaṅga**[5.6]s tasmāddhetoḥ |

{p. 249} **anavasitaḥ** -- anavadhāritaḥ, **vivekaḥ** -- anyatvaṃ yena sa tathā tasya [5.6] |

tadanavasāya eva kuta ity āha -- **samavāyasya** [5.3] iti | samavāyena hi sambaddham sāmānyam iti --naiyāyikādnāṃmatam | **tasya**[16]sāmānyasyā**dhyavasāyāt** [5.7] samāropāt | **tatra** [5.7] svalakṣaṇe |

NOTES

[16] ālokaśammatāḥtadadhyavasāyāt' iti pāṭhaḥ | avasāyāt' S |

nanu kim idam samavāyasya sūkṣmatvaṃ vivakṣitam? | yadi parimāṇaviśeṣayogitvam, tad asya na sambhavati | athāpy upalabdhiṅjananayogārūparahitavṃ tad api tadabhāvāt tad eva nopalabhyatām, na tu tasya tād rūpyeṇa sāmānyatadvetor bhedaṅupalakṣaṇam upapadyate | na ca samavāyo nopalabhyatenaiyāyikamate samavetaviśeṣanābhāvena tasyopalabdher iṣṭatvāt | tanmatasya cāṣṅkyamānatvād iti |

na, abhiprāyāparijñānāt | iha hi sūkṣmatvaṃ samavāyasya samavāyinor bhedenānupalambhakatvaṃ vivakṣitam | eṣa hi samavāyasya mahimā yena samavāyinau nirluṭhitagarbhavadbhedenā nopalā⁸mbhayati paṭatantvādivad iti | anyathā vyākhyānaṃ tu sāhasam eva |

atra **evam tarhi** [5.7] iti pratividhānam | iha bhrāntes tvayāpy avaśyābhuyupagantavyatvād **bhrāntimātram evāstu** [5.8] ity āha |

vāsanād vayanibaddho hi vikalpaḥ svābhāsam evāgovyāvṛttam pratiyan bāhyasyāpy agovyāvṛttatayā bhedaṃ avagāhitum anīśāno bāhya eva gaur mayā pratīta ity abhimanyamā[7b] ¹naḥ prakṛtyaiva bhrāntirūpo jāyate |

bhrāntir eva **bhrāntimātram** [5.8] vastubhūtasāmānyasūnyam svakṣaṇāśrayatayā anumānājñānāśrayatayopagatatvena ca tayor antarvartitvād anupayogitayā ca gḥātāmastakāntarālavartimāṃsapīṇdarūpagadusthānyatvāt gaḍurūpam [5.8] tena tadviśayatayopagateneti prakaraṇāt **kiṃ** [5.8] na kiñcid ity arthaḥ |

ayam asyāśayaḥ -- ²yadi vikalpo dr̥ṣyavikalpyāv arthāḥ ekīkṛtya lokaṃ pravartayitum na śaknyāt yadi ca tadupagame 'pi bhrāntiḥ pravṛttinimittam nopagamyeta, tadā tathā pravṛttau sāmānyam upayujyeta | yadi ca tat pramāṇaprasiddham bhavet gaḍuvadevānupayuktam api upagamyeta, upagamyā ca tathā pravṛttiḥ iṣyeta, yāvata sarvam evadam asambhavati |

nanu nimibandhano 'nyatrā³nyasya samāropo nopapadyate | na ca vyaktiṣu sarvato vyāvṛttāsu anugatakārasya buddhipratibhāsasyārope kiñcin nimittam asti | tat katham bhrāntyā pravṛttikalpanā jyāyasīty abhiprāyavānāha -- **nirbīje**[5.8]ti |

{250} **tā eva** [5.9] ity uttaram | yaḥ svahetubhyas tathotpannās tā vyaktayaḥ svahetusāmarthyāt **tadekapratyavamarṣārthajñānādy** ekam **kāryam** ⁴yasām tās tathā |

etad uktaṃ bhavati -- atatkāryavyāvṛtṭyā tadekakāryatvaṃ sarvasajātīyanugataṃ tāsū vidyamānam anugatakārasya buddhipratibhāsasyāropabījam kin na bhavati? |

syād etat -- tadekakāryatayā tathābhūtā api vyaktayaḥ tathābhūtāyā bhrānter bījam upapadyante | sāmānyam ity asmatpakṣasyāpi na kiñcit pramāṇam ity abhi⁵sambandham ākalayya parasparasāmānyābhidhānam unmūlayitum āha -- **varṇe**[5.10]ti | **varṇaḥ** śuklādīḥ, **ākṛtiḥ** samsthānam samyogaviśeṣaḥ, tābhyām **samāno** 'viśiṣṭaḥ **ākāra** ābhāso yasya yatra vā tat tathoktam | varṇasamānābhāsam ākṛtisamānābhāsam varṇābhāsam ākṛtyābhāsam iti yāvāt |

varṇākṛtiprayukta⁶tvāt sāmānyasya, tajñānasyāpi tathātvaṃ nāyuktam ity āha -- **na ca** [5.11] iti | **tadrūpam** [5.11] varṇākṛtiyuktarūpam | taduktam --

"varṇākṛtyakṣarākārasūnyam gotvam hi vamyate" [PV 2.147] iti |

tat [5.11] tasmāt |

varṇākṛtiprayuktaṃ hi pratibhāsamānam hi tadvarṇākṛtiyoginy aparatra **bhrānter bījam** [5.11] nibandhanam bhavet, nānyad itibhāvaḥ |

yadi nāma sāmānyā⁷tadvator varṇādiyogābhyām vaisadr̥ṣyam tathāpi sāmānyam tatra bhramanibandhanam kiṃ na bhavati ity āha -- **sādr̥ṣye**[5.11]ti | asti hi kācidbhrāntir yā antarupaplavasambhava ity abhipretya **paraiḥ** [5.12] ity āha |

yadi evam bāhyasya buddhipratibhāsena sāmānyena kiṃ sādr̥ṣyam yena brāntir utpadyata iti āha -- **vyaktaya** [5.12] iti |

[17]**sāmānyālamanaṃ** yaj **jñānaṃ** tasya ya **ākāro**⁸ vijātiyavyāvṛttarūpam tasya **sarūpāḥ** [5.13][18]**vijātiyavyāvṛttā** [5.12] iti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | tena vijātiyavyāvṛttatvād ity arthaḥ | buddhipratibhāsasya vā atadrūpaparāvṛttatayaiāvabhāsanād iti ca bhāvaḥ |

NOTES

[17] ālokasammataḥsāmānyālamanaññānākārasarūpāḥ' iti pāṭhaḥ |sāmānyākārajñānasvarūpāḥ' S |

[18] ālokasammataḥvijātiyavyāvṛttāḥ' iti pāṭhaḥ |a[samānajā]tiyavyāvṛttāḥ' S |

yairvaiśeṣikādibhir vyakter bhinnam sāmānyam iṣṭam tair apy avaśyam uktayā nītyā svalakṣaṇaviśayam anumānasya prāmānyam eṣṭavyam iti pra[8a] ¹tipādyā sampratimāṃsakādīṅ pratīpādayitum **yaiḥ** [5.16] ity ādinopakramate |

{p. 251} **tuḥ** [5.16] viśeṣārthaḥ |

sāmānyam anumāne pratibhāsamānam pravṛtṭiṣayaḥ, tac ca vyaktisvarūpam iti svalakṣaṇaviśayam eva prāmānyam tasyāpatitam ity āśayaḥ |

yady evam bhavanmatavat tad api matam atisobhanam ity āśānkya āha -- **svalakṣaṇe**[5.17]ti |

taddeśopasargaṇajanmanīndriyājñāna iva ²pratibhāsanaprasaṅgena śabdād api taṃ(tat)pratītau cakṣurindriyādivaiyarthyprasaṅgena vyakter apratibhāsane tadātmakam sāmānyam katham iva pratibhāyād iti bhāvaḥ |

nanu yady anumānasyāpi prāmānyam svalakṣaṇaviśayam tarhi pratyakṣād asya bhedaḥ katham ity āśānkya āha --[19]**parokṣa** iti | **tuḥ** pratyakṣād anumānam bhedaḥ darśayati |

NOTES

[19] S samjñakahetubinduṭikāyāḥ prater atra trūṭitvāt mūlapāṭhābhāvaḥ bodhyaḥ |

yasmād arthā[ṭ]sākṣād anudaya³mānam utpattum liṅgam apeksate, arthaṃ ca na sākṣātkaroti **tasmād** ity arthaḥ | **sati bhāva** āśrayārthaḥ |

syān matam -- yady asyāpi svalakṣaṇaṃ viṣayaḥ, tarhy anyat sāmānyalakṣaṇaṃ, so 'numānasya viṣayaḥ[NB I] itinyāyabindur virudhyetety āha -- **tadeveti** | **co** yasmād arthe |

kathaṃ tathā vaktuṃ śakyata ity āha -- **lakṣyata** iti |

sā⁴mānyam atadrūpaparāvṛttir lakṣaṇaṃ lakṣakaṃ yasyātdrūpaparāvṛttasya vastunaḥ |

ta eva bhedaś ca avivecitabhedaḥ sāmānyam ity arthaḥ | **punar uktāśānkām** ity arthapunaruktāśānkā ity avaseyam | śabdapunaruktasyānumbhavad eva tadāśānkāyā abhāvāt |

dvidvidhaṃ hi punar uktam | arthapunaruktam -- yadā viśeṣavidhitaś⁵dyabhāve sa evārthaḥ śabdāntareṇābhidhīyate | śabdapunaruktam tu vidhitaśdyabhāva eva yadā sa eva śabdaḥ punar uccāryate | viśeṣavidhitaśdibhāve tad eva dvaidham arthānūvādaśabdānūvādātmanā dvaidham bhavafīti |

vārtikādaḥ tarhy anaipunyamācāryasyeti cet | na, mandabuddhīnadhikṛtya tatpravr̥tṭeh |

pramāṇeneti tṛtīyāntāt tasir draṣṭavyaḥ |

tanniścayataḥ prabhedaniścayataḥ puruṣavyutpādanam iti vīgrahaḥ | prabhedasya vyutpādanam iti sambadhyate | prabhedo 'pi dvidhā draṣṭavyaḥ -- anupalabdhyādibhedena pakṣadharmatvādyaṭmanā ca | yadi kāryādibhedaniścāyakaṃ pramāṇam atroktam, tarhi anvyādīpra(śva)rūpaprabhedaniścāyakaṃ pramāṇam nokta⁷m evaty āśaṃkyāha **tṛividheti** | tribhir anvyavyatīrekapakṣadharmatātmakaiḥ prakāraiḥ | {p. 252} **prakarṣeṇa bhinnasya** bhedaṃ upagatasya | evam abhidhānād eva cāsyā prabhedasyety atrāsmābhis tathā vyākhyātam anyathā etan na saṃgaccheta |

syād etat -- liṅgalakṣaṇānumānasvarūpasya vyutpādanam syād yadi lakṣyaṃ lakṣaṇaṃ tan nirdiṣṭam bhavet | prabhedasya ca⁸tadā syād yadi tan nirdēśaḥ syāt | na cātra tadvācakaṃ astīty āha **tatra tredhāvyyutpādane vyavasthite satīti** | evaṅ ca nirdēśapradarśanaṃ paraṃ kṛtaṃ boddhavyaṃ na tu lakṣaṇānūvādena lakṣyavidhirdarśitaḥ |

hetur iti tu lakṣyamanūdyā **pakṣadharmā** ityādīlakṣaṇaṃ vidheyam avaseyam | **itīnā** niyamasyākāro darśitaḥ | pratīpādyopalakṣaṇaṃ [8b] ¹bhāvagrahaṇam | tena **bhāveṣu** abhidheyeṣu ity arthaḥ | abhāveṣu tathā na syāt |

atra tu sāhāyakaṃkumārīlasākṣiṇam apakṣipann āha **tad uktam** iti | saṃvitter **anugamo** 'nubandhaḥ sthairyam | dhārāvāhitvam iti yāvāt | **sakṛjjātā tu** vipakṣābhāvasaṃvittir adṛḡhā yatra, na tatra, **yathāvadhāraṇam** ity anena sūcyati |[20]hīryasmād **indriyasya bhāvāṅge(vāṃśe)naiva saṃyogaḥ** | **saṃyogaś**abdena ²sambandho vivakṣyate | na tv anyatarakarmādiguṇa eva | sāmānyāder apratyakṣatvaprasaṅgāt | so 'pi kasmād ity āha -- **yogyatvād** iti | bhāvāṃśena saha sambaddham indriyaṃ yogyamīmāṃsakamate | sator eva sambandhopapatter iti bhāvaḥ | sa viśayo 'syeti **tadviśayas** tasya bhāvas tattā | kasyā sety apekṣyām āha **pratyakṣasyeti** | kasmād ity āha -- **artheti** | viro³dhiny anupapannā **caturdhā** caturbhiḥ prakāraiḥ |

NOTES

[20] bhāvāṃśenaiva saṃyogo yogyatvādi indriyasya hi' iti SV, abhāva 18 |

asāmānyatayaiva tatsādhanbhaviśyatīty āha -- **tatra** iti |

anukrāntaṃ rūpaṃ [6.9] svabhāvo yasya tat tathā | anukrāntaṃ prakāntam ekajñānasamsargitulyayogyatālakṣaṇaṃ vācyam |

hetvantaram api tathā bhaviśyati ity āha -- **yadi** [6.9] iti sambhāvayati | **hiḥ** [6.9] yasmād arthe | **syāt** tathārūpaṃ iti prastāvāt | **ādi**[6.9] 4śabdāt kālasya saṃgrahaḥ | ghaṭavad iti cāśayaḥ |

ayaṃ prakāraḥ[21][6.12] kāryakāraṇavyāpyavyāpakalakṣaṇaḥ | **tasmāt**[22][6.12] kāryakāraṇabhāvādyabhāvāt | **te** [6.12] kāraṇavyāpakānupalabdhi | na ca tasya cātyantāśato 'vikalakāraṇasya bhāvāḥ sambhavati iti bhāvaḥ |

NOTES

[21] prakāro 'yam' --S

[22] tat' -- S

{p. 253} amūśāṃ sambhavam abhyupapadyedānīm dūṣaṇaṃ datte -- **sambhave ca**[23] [6.14] ⁵iti |

NOTES

[23] vā' S

nanu kathaṃ ayaṃ niyamaḥ sidhyatīti praśne kim idam akṛtaṃ niyamasiddhyanaṅgam abhidhīyata ity āśaṅkyāha -- **evaṃ manyata** [6.18] iti | **evaṃ** vakṣyamāṇakaṃ | **iha** [6.18] vānmaye vyavahāre | **tadviparyayeṇa** [6.18] tasya niyamamānasya viparyayeṇa | **tadvipakṣasya** [6.19] tasya niyamaviśayasya vipakṣaḥ tadvipakṣas tasya **vyāptau** | [6.21] satyām | ⁶pratīśedhyasya hetutvasya yaḥ **svabhāvas** tena yadviruddhaṃ hetvābhāsatvaṃ tasya **upalabdhyā** [6.25] |

nanu hetūktalakṣaṇapratītikām(mo)hetor eva rūpaṃ praṭīyatām, kathaṃ punaḥ parasparaparīhāravattayā tayor virodhaḥ praṭīyata ity āha -- **tadātme**[7.1]ti | tasya hetor ya **ātma** tatra **niyato** yaḥ **pratībhāsas** tasya yaj **jñānaṃ** saṃve⁷danaṃ tasmāddhetoh **viparītasya anyatayā** tadanātmatayā sāmartyāt jñātayā | ithambhūtalakṣaṇā ceyam tṛtīyā | **tadābhāsatā** tasyāḥ **pratīteḥ** [7.2] sāmartyena niścayāt |

tasmāt kiṃ bhavafīty āha -- **parasparam iti** [7.2]

syād etat -- atyantāsato hetvantarasya na kenacit saha virodhāvagatiḥ yena viruddhopalambhāt abhāvagatir bhavati | tatra ca hetutvam a⁸tyantāsat katham niṣidhyeta iti pūrvapakṣadvayam utprekṣamāna āha -- **te ca** [7.4] iti | **co** yasmād arthe | nāpi ca tena niṣidhyamānaḥ hetutvam atyantāsattayopagatam iti sambandhanīyam | tarhi kim atra tattvam ity āha -- **kevalam** [7.6] iti |

anyatra [7.6] kāryādau **prasiddham** niścitam **vyāmohād** ajñānāt **tatra** [7.6] hetutrayabāhye arthe **āropitam** [7.7] sattvena vyavasthāpitam | **śāṅkita**[9a] ¹masti na veti' samśayāspadīkṛtam |

tat [7.7] tasmāt | **kim** kasmāt sāmartyāt prakāśyamānam ity uktam | evam upalakṣaṇatvād asya katham niṣedha ity api draṣṭavyam |

nanu kim hetvantare hetutvam bhavatvā[bhavat hetvā]bhāsatvabhāvān nīrtamānam avagataḥ yena tasyānena virodho vakṣyata ity āha -- **na ca** [7.8] iti |

idānīm atyantāsattvam abhyupagamyāpi doṣābhāvaḥ pradarśayitum āha -- **nāpi** [7.10] iti |

{p. 254} katham punas tatraiva² tadavagamo na bhavafity āśaṅkyāha -- **na hi** [7.11] iti |

mā tatrāvadhāri virodho 'nyatrāpi katham atyantah(tā)satas tadavagama ity āha -- **sarvatra**[24] [7.13] iti |

NOTES

[24] S pratāv atra śāṅkitaḥ pāṭhaḥ | ālokānurodhena sa tu "virodho 'pi tu sarvatra" iti gamyate |

lakṣaṇam [7.15] vastūnām vibhaktarūpam, tat prayojanam asya iti tathā[25] | niyatarūpapratītir eva sarveṇa samam tasya virodhapratītir iti samudāyarthah |

NOTES

[25] lākṣaṇikaḥ [7.15]

durmatīnām vispanditāni [7.18] vyākṛtāni, teṣu |

prakaraṇam nigamayann āha -- **iti sthitam e³tat** [7.18] iti | **itiḥ** [7.18] iti anantaroktam upapattiprakāram pratyavamṛṣati | **itiḥ** [7.20] abhiprāyasyābhiprāyeṇa viśayīkṛtasyākāram darśayati |

pramāṇayor dvaitāt dvayor aniyatarūpadarśane **katāreṇe**[7.25]ty uktam | **upagatam** ity anenāropam āha | viśeṣapratīṣedhāt ṣeṣavidhānam labdham ity abhiprāyeṇa **pakṣadharmatāsadbhāve pi⁴** [7.27] ity āha |

bhavadu avinābhāvābhāvo hetvābhāsatvan tu kasmād ity āha -- **avinābhāveti** [8.2] | **asiddhviruddhānaikāntikānām sāmānyadharmeṇa** [8.3] sādharāṇena dharmeṇa |

samprati viśiṣṭena nāmnā sādhanam idam avacchindan āha -- **iti** [8.3] ityādi |

avinābhāvavaikalayam eva tu kutaḥ siddhim ity āha -- **avinābhāvavaikalyaṅ ca** [8.5] iti |

tebhyaḥ⁵ svabhāvādibhyo vyatirikṭānām **vyāpakānupalabdhyā**[26] [8.6] vakṣyamāṇasya vyāpakasyānupalabdhyā |

NOTES

[26] vyāpakānupalabdhitah -- S

tadanupalabdhir eva kuta ity āha -- **trividhe**[8.5]ti | tadbhāve hi trividhāntarbhāvād eva tadvyatirikṭatvam eva na bhaved iti bhāvaḥ |

kim tadvyāpakānupalabdhyā tatsiddhim adhyārohatīty āha -- **tathāhi** [8.6] iti |

tādātmyena tadutpattā⁶v eveti(tpattyā veti) vivakṣitam | na tu dvābhyām eva | tasmād utpattis tatkāraṇād votpattis ca tadutpattir iṣṭā draṣṭavyā | kutas tābhyām tasya vyāptir ity āha -- **tayoḥ** [8.7] iti | **tatra** [8.7] avinābhāve | **tasya** [8.8] avinābhāvasya | **tayoḥ** [8.8] sator **eva** |

{p. 255} kasmāt tayor eva tasya bhāvaḥ? | kim punar anyathāpi na bhāvah ity āha -- **atatsvabhāvasyeti** [8.8] |

pūrvoktata⁷dutpattiniṣedhena yasya yasmād anutpattir yatkāraṇād vā tasyā**tadutpattir** iti [8.8] boddhavyam |

atra svātantryajihāsāyāvārtikam upanyasyati -- **taduktam** [8.9] iti |

syād etat -- dṛṣṭacaram idaṁ yat atatsvabhāvena anutpanna ca kenacit kasyacid avyabhicāro yathā rasādīnā rūpāder ity āha -- **rūpādīnā** [8.15] iti |

rasāder avinābhāvah [8.15] avyabhicāritvam |

³kenety āha -- **rūpādīnā** [8.15] iti | **ādīśabdāt sparśādīsaṅgrahaḥ** |

tatkāraṇotpattir eva [8.16] ity abhidhānas tadutpattisābdena pūrvam dve vidhe vivakṣite iti sphuṭayati |

etad evānyathā [8.17] ityādinā draḍhayati |

višeṣābhāvo 'siddhaḥ, ekārthasamavāyitvam eva višeṣa ity abhipretur vacanam ekārtha [8.19] ityādinā śānkate |

ekārthasamavāya ity atra dvayī vyutpa[9b] ¹tīḥ -- ekasminn arthe ekasmin samavāya ekārthasya vā samavāya iti |

atra tu ekasminn arthe dvayoḥ samavāyaḥ iti vivakṣitam | sa nimittam yasya avinābhāvasya sa tathā |

siddhāntī pratividhāyamānāś codayati -- nanu [8.20] iti |

"ayutasiddhānām ādhāryādhārahūtanām yaḥ sambandha ihapratyayahetuḥ sa samavāyaḥ" [Prāśasta. p. 696] ityādāv ādhāryādhāragrahaṇād upavarṇyate ityā²ha |

astu tathāvidhayor asau kā kṣatir iti āha -- sa ca [8.20] iti | co yasmād arthe |

tasyābhidheyatvenābhimatasvarūpāndhakāre atiprasaktidoṣān na sidhyati [8.21] | sthityādikaraṇādhārahāvāsyānyatra niśiddhatvād iti bhāvaḥ | itīḥ [8.21] hetau |

samavāyam abhyupetya etad uktam | tad eva tu nāstīti samprati pratipādayann āha --[27]yathā ca [8.22] iti | tāda³tmye ce[28][9.1]ti tena sahye eva yojanīyam |

NOTES

[27] S prater atra trūṭitatvāt "-samavāyo[vase]yaḥ" iti kalpanayā pūrītaḥ pāṭhaḥ | ālokānurodhena tu sa evaṃ syāt -- "-samavāyo 'vaseyaḥ | yathā ca samavāyaḥ"

[28] vā -- S

{p. 256} ye [9.2] vastusvabhāvāḥ evaṃ bhavanti [9.2] tathābhūtāvyabhicāriṇo bhavanti |

bhavantas tarhi kiṃ kartāra ity āha -- kevalam [9.3] iti | draṣṭāraḥ [9.3] paricchedakāḥ tathābhūtavastusvabhāvānām iti prakaraṇāt |

"akasmā" śabda 'nimittavacanaḥ tenākasmād bhavo 'hetuka ity arthaḥ | itīḥ [9.4] tasmāt na kasya cidva⁴stunaḥ sa svabhāvo viramet | sarvasya sarvaḥ svabhāvāḥ syād ity arthaḥ |

digādivad ahetoh sato deśakālianyamo neṣṭa eveti vādini tu deśakālagrahaṇam drṣṭāntārtham draṣṭavyam | tena yathā deśakālianyamo heturahitasya nāsti tathā dravyaniyamo 'pi na syād ityarthaḥ |

etad eva taddhi [9.5] ityādinā samarthayati | ⁵hir yasmāt tadgamakaṃ vastu kartr kiñcid gamyaṃ[29]kañcid(kvacid) dharmīnyupaniyeta agnir vā na veti [9.5] tadviparītam vā syāt | yasya [9.5] vastuno yatra [9.6] gamye kiñcid dravyam āyattam, na veti asya vivaraṇam anāyattam iti |

NOTES

[29] "kvacid" iti mudrite sampūrītaḥ pāṭhaḥ samyak

anvayamukhenoktvā vyatīrekamukheṇāpy upapādayati anyathā [9.6] iti |

[30]tasmād [9.7] ityādinopasamharati |

NOTES

[30] "tato" iti mudrite sampūrītaḥ pāṭhaḥ |

pādaprasārikā [9.9] iti | sukhāvasthānopalakṣaṇam idaṃ draṣṭavyam | abhidhātavyam eva kāraṇam |

na tu bhavadabhipretam ity āha tac ca [9.10] iti | itīḥ [9.10] tasmāt | tadvikalā [9.11] avinābhāvarahitāḥ | etad evācāryavacanena saṃsyandayann āha -- tathā cāha [9.11] iti |

syād etad -- asaty api tatsvābhāvye tatkāryatve vā kiñcid arthāntaram avyabhicaradrṣṭam eva yathā ⁷tape tarucchāyā | yathā tulāyā arvāgbhāgonnāmāvanāmau parabhāgāvanāmonnāmāv iti | evam ādyasmābhirdharmottaraḥ vistareṇa nirūpītam ity āstām tāvad iha |

syād etad -- avinābhāvasya tādātmyatadutpattyor avyabhicāre nimittam na tāvat tādātmyatadutpattī sto yathā cāyaṃ tathā tadanyopi tadavyabhicārī ca syā⁸n na ca tasya tatsvabhāvatvaṃ tatkāryatvaṃ ceti |

{p. 257} atrocate | nāvinābhāvo nāmānya evānvayavyatīrekavato 'vinābhāvino rūpāt | kevalam kayācid vyapekṣayā tato bhinna iva kathyate. na tu tāvatā vastuto bhinna eva. avinābhāvi ca rūpaṃ kiñcid avyabhicaritavyād arthāntaram kiñcid anarthāntaram, tasya tatkāryatayāiva pratibandho 'narthānta[10a]¹rasya tu tādātmyena | ata evāvinābhāvabhāvāt tādātmyatadutpattivyavahāraḥ sādhyate | tadabhāvaṃ tu tad api rūpaṃ nāstīti pratipādyata iti sarvam avadātam |

atra [9.15] asminn arthe prayogo [9.15] dvyavayaṃ sādhanavākyaṃ | tadutpattipakṣe tu tatkāraṇena cety api |

syād etad -- yathā tādātmyatadutpattyaḥ 'py anupalabdhiḥ sādhyavyabhicāriṇī tathānyad api kiṃ na bhaved ity āsam²kyāha svabhāve[9.18]ti | abhāvavyavahārayogyatayāḥ sādhanādity abhiprāyaḥ | tādātmyam [9.19] lakṣaṇam nibandhanam yasya sa tathā | tad apīcāryasyābhimatam iti darśayann āha taduktam [9.22] iti |

idānīm imam eva "pakṣadharmā"ityādīślokaṃ anyathā vyācīkhyāsūranena yāvanto 'rthā nirdiṣṭāḥ tāvataḥ paṣaṃkhyātum āha -- **tad evam** [9.25] iti [31]**tasya** saṃkhyāniyamasy**opapatti**³r yuktiḥ |

NOTES

[31] "tadupadarśakaṃ ca pramāṇam" -- S | "tadupapattiś ca" iti ālokaśaṃmataḥ pāṭhaḥ |

etac chlokaḥ vyākhyānasyāparāṃ api vidhāṃ darśayann āha -- **athavā** [9.28] iti | pūrvan tu lakṣyānūvadena lakṣaṇavidhānaparāṃ vivakṣitam | na tv avadhāraṇacintākr̥teti tato bhinnam idaṃ vyākhyānam | katham idaṃ uktam avadhāraṇam upapadyata ity abhipretya pṛcchati | **kiṃ kāraṇam** [10.1] atreti prastāvāt | **kim** iti sāmānyataḥ kāraṇam pṛcchati | avi⁴nābhāva[32]bhāvāt iti śliṣṭanirdeśam abhisandhāya **trividhasya ca** [10.3] ity uktam | tathā hy avinābhāve niyamān niyatavād ity ukte kasyety āśaṃkāyāṃ **trividhasya ca** śrutavāt trividhasyeti yujyate vaktum |

NOTES

[32] avinābhāvaniyamāt -- S

evam ubhayāvadhāraṇe(nena) vyākhyātena korthāṭisayaḥ prakāśito bhavatīty āha **tena** [10.3] iti | dvāv api **iti** śabdau hetvarthāu | evam u⁵ktam bhavati | **tataḥ** [10.7] kāraṇāt **trividhahetuvāhyeṣu hetuvyavahāraṃ kurvanto nirastā bhavanti** | kutah? avi[33]**nābhāvasyābhāvāt** | **trivedhe ca hetāv ahetutām ācakṣaṇā nirastā bhavanti** | kutah atrāvī[34]**nābhāvasyāvāyaṃ bhāvāt** [10.8] |

NOTES

[33] ālokaśaṃmataḥ pāṭhaḥ samyak, na tu yathā saṃpūritāḥ

[34] ahetutvam -- S

{p. 258} asmin vyākhyāne "hetvābhāsās tato 'pare" iti vyākhyātum pūrvapakṣam racayann āha[35]**tathaitat** [10.11] ⁶iti | dvedhā hi tadamśavyāptiviraho viparyayavyāpteh viparyaye bādhakapramāṇābhāvād ity abhiprāyeṇāha **viparyaye**[10.17]tyādi | **te** [10.17] buddhiviṣṭā **asiddhaviruddhānaikāntikā heturūpavikalatayā hetvābhāsā gāmyanta eva** | asiddhetyādi tu vāstavanūvadāḥ | na tu tatsaṃjñāyā jñātais taiḥ prayojana(nam) hetutvamātrajñāne⁷na caritārthatvāt | evam api vā prajñāiḥ jñāyanta iti na kāciti kṣatiḥ |

NOTES

[35] tatraitat -- S

evadeva sāmānyānyāyopadarśanamukhena prasādhayann āha -- **tathāhi** [10.19] iti |

atrāpi vyākhyāne aṅgāṅgibhāvena pratipādītānām arthānām avacchedaṃ kurvann āha -- **tad atreti** [10.27] | **tadubhayasya** -- trividho hetur eva, trividha eva hetur ity asyāvadhāraṇadvayasya **kāraṇam** [11.1] upapattiḥ dve ⁸ity arthatvāt | **śliṣṭasya** ṣaṣṭhyā saptamyā ca saṃgatasya, avinābhāvaniyamāt -- ity asya nirdeśāt | anantaroktās trayo 'rthā imau ca dvikāraṇalakṣaṇau dvāv arthapattayaś caka iti ṣaḍarthā bhavanti |

asminn eva śloke pūrvavyākhyānāparityāgenāvrttyaivāpāram api vyākhyānam abhyuccinvann āha **kiñceti** [11.4] |

nanu prathama eva vyākhyāne "trividhaiva(tridhaiva) sa[10b] ¹iti prabhedasya vyutpādanam" iti bruvatā sa hetus traidhā kāryasvabhāvānupalabdhibhedabhinna iti prakāśitam evaitat, katham vyākhyānāntaram idaṃ iti cet | satyam etat | kevalam "tridhaiva sa" ity atra vyākhyānāntaram idaṃ vidheyam tac ca tadā sujñātam bhavati, yady asya pṛkṣavrttam vyākhyānam upadarśya pradarśyata ity abhiprāyeṇa tad vyākhyānam anūditaṃ | etad apekṣeṇa tu a²thavety anena kiñcaśabdārtham ujjvalayatā yat pradarśyate tad eva vyākhyānāntaram draṣṭavyam | ajahatkāryatvādirbheda evāyaṃ prabhedo jñātavyaḥ | tenāyam arthaḥ -- kāryādirbhedaḥ eva pratyekaṃ pakṣadharmatvānvayavyatirekātmakas trirūpa eveti | etenaikadvipadaparyudāsena ṣatpakṣān pratikṣīya saptamapakṣaparigraheṇānumānalakṣaṇam abhipre³tam vārtikakṛto darśayati |

yata ekapadaparigraheṇa trayāḥ pakṣā, dvipadaparigraheṇāpi trayā iti ṣaṭkam, tatparyudāsena saptikā(saptama)parigrahaḥ | tathāhi pakṣadharmo hetur ity ucyamāne yasya sapakṣenanavayo vipakṣe ca pravṛttiliḥ sopi hetuḥ syāt | yathā nityaḥ śabdaḥ kṛtakatvād iti | sapakṣe yasyānvaya ity ucyamā⁴ne vipakṣapravṛtter apakṣadharmasya hetutvam syāt | yathā nityaḥ śabdaś cākṣuṣatvāt sāmānya {p. 259} vad iti | ya(ta)thā sapakṣavyatireka ity ucyamāne yo 'pakṣadharmāḥ sapakṣe ca nāsti sa hetuḥ syāt | yathā anityaḥ śabdo 'sattvād iti | pakṣadharme sapakṣe ca yo 'sti sa hetur ity ucyamāne nityaḥ śabdaḥ prameyatvād iti⁵ vipakṣavṛttiliḥ hetuḥ syāt | pakṣadharmāḥ sapakṣe nāstīty ucyamāne nityaḥ śabdo jātimattve sati śrāvāṇatvād ity ayam sapakṣavṛttiliḥo hetuḥ syāt | sapakṣe 'sti vipakṣe ca nāstīty ucyamāne anityāḥ paramānavāḥ kṛtakatvād ity ayam apakṣadharmo hetuḥ syāt | tad etat sarvam mā bhūd iti samudāyopādāne prayo⁶janam iti | idaṃ eva ca sarvam buddhāvadhāyadharmottarapradīpe 'smābhir abhyadhāyi "trirūpāl liṅgād iti ca ācakṣaṇena" ityādi |

nanu pakṣadharmavacane pakṣadharmatoktā | anvayavyatirekātmakayos tu rūpayoḥ kenābhīdhānam yenaivaṃ vyākhyāyata ity āha **tadamśe**[11.6]ti | atraiva sāmāthyāvachinnam avadarśayann āha ⁷**nābādHITE**[11.7]tyādi | pūrvaprabhedāparityāgenāśya bhedasya vivakṣitatvāt | ubhayam api tacchabdena parāmṛṣati | avinābhāvabhāva evābādhitaviṣayatvasya bhāvāt na tadrūpāntaram, vastūnāḥ ca viruddhasvabhāvadvayābhāvāt tatraikasmimś tadavinābhāvini tadviruddharūpāvinābhāvino 'nyasyāśambhavenāpi(pya)pratipakṣatvam nāma tadantargatam eva | yasya tu tadvyā⁸iriktam iṣṭam tadabhiprāyeṇa **vyatirikta**[11.10]grahaṇam | **rūpāntarasya**[11.12] **sambhavaḥ**[11.12] sadbhāvāḥ, sa yasyāsti tasmin |

avinā[bhāvā]bhāvam eva **nahi** [11.13] ityādinā samarthayati | rūpāntarayoginy apy avinābhāvāsambhāvād asiddhas tadbhāva ity āha **tadvati** [11.14]

pratibandhanibandhanā[vinā] bhāvavatī | yadi tasmīn api rūpāntaram syāt kevalam apramāṇakam etad ucyata ity āha **yathā ce**[11.15]ti | [11a] ¹**vakṣyate**[36]hetunā vyaktikriyā ity |

NOTES

[36] vakṣyati -- S

pakṣo dharmadharmisamudāyaḥ | tathābhūtasamudāyasādhakapramāṇābhāvena taddharmatayā sarvasyaiva grahītam aśakyatvād iti bhāvaḥ | atha kathañcit taddharmasya **siddhiḥ** [11.19] niścayas tasyām vā siddhaprayojanatvāt tasya hetor vaiyarthyam |

parasthānapatitvat para evāsāv ity abhiprāyeṇaśvarasena eva **paraḥ** [12.6] abhipretah |

adhi(vyadhi)karaṇatvena² sādhyādhikaraṇād **vibhinnādhikaraṇatvena** **asiddham** [12.12] anīcitam, tatra cirāspadībhūte dharmiṇi dvayor apy anyayor asiddhatvāt | idam iha svarūpāsiddham idam tu vyadhikaraṇāsiddham ity etad eva kuto vyavasthāpyam iti cet | satyam etat | kevalam tatrasiddho 'pi hetur anyadharmigatatvenopādīyate, sa vyadhikaraṇāsiddho boddhavyaḥ | {p. 260} kasmāt tatsaṃbandhanā³rtham nāśānkāṇīyam ity āśāmkāyām tad abhidhāṇīyam tadabhivyaktatvād anena noktam | dharmo hetus tadāśena vyāpta ityukte vā [saka]lopi hi jānāty eva | na tasyātmana evāśena vyāpta ityabhiprāyāt |

ācāryeṇa [13.22] iti [ācāryadignāgena |

pakṣasya dharmiṇo dharmasyānupapatteḥ na tāvat karmadhārayo ta evāśāmkhyāpūrvakatvā⁴ca na dviguḥ | anavyayavāc ca nāvyaībhāvaḥ | yac chabdavācāyāsambhāvāt, na hi sa eva dharmī sa eva dharmā ity arthavirodhāc ca samāsāntasyānicpratyayaprasakteḥ ca na bahuvrīhiḥ | napusaṃkalīngāt dvivacanaprasaṅgāc ca "cā"arthāsambhāvāc ca na dvandvaḥ | saptamīsamāsasūtre ca dharmāśabdasyāśaṃgrahād yogavibhāgena tatsamāsabhāve⁵pi śaṣṭhisaptamīyor abhedād ity abhiprāyavān prāha [37]**śaṣṭhītatpuruṣād** [14.22] iti | śaṣṭhisamāsē ca rājapurūṣādu svāmīyantaravyavacchedo dṛṣṭo rājñāḥ puruṣo vācyusyeti(-ṣo nānyasyeti) | tadvad ihāpi pakṣasya dharmo nānyasyeti anyayogavyavacchedaḥ syād ity abhisambandhaḥ |

NOTES

[37] śaṣṭhisamāsāc ca -- S

nanu **jvālā** [15.21] vahnīḥ | **ādīśabdād** buddhyādi kṣaṇikatveneṣṭam iti tat ka⁶tham aksaṇivādinam tam prati pakṣasya(syā)bhāva ity āha **yad apīti** [15.21] | **na pratyakṣataḥ** [15.22] iti bruvatoyaḥ bhāvaḥ -- yadi pratyakṣeṇa kṣaṇasyopalakṣaṇam syāt, tadā dṛṣṭāntaparyeṣaṇā paryavasānam gacchet | yadā tv anumānatas tadā tad api teṣām anumānam adṛṣṭāntakam katham syād iti sādhanam duḥkham iti | etac ca kasyacit parasya kṣaṇikatvābhyu⁷pagamam abhyupagamyoctam | na tu sahetunāśavādibhir buddhyāder apy utpattikṣaṇa eva bhāvo na tu dvitīye kṣaṇa iti evam lakṣaṇam kṣaṇikatvam eṣṭavyam, āśutaravināśītvābhiprāyeṇa kṣaṇikaśabdapravṛtter iṣṭatvād iti draṣṭavyam iti | tatra prati.....ndhanasyāvinābhāvasya bādhakapramāṇataḥ siddhāv apy anyatve 'traiva vṛttr apekṣāṇīyeti paribhā....⁸**kālpanikatvam** [15.24] tasya pratipannam syād ity āśayaḥ | **pratipannam** [15.25] svīkṛtam abhyupagatam iti yāvat | sva(sa) [15.26] iti svasādhyapratibandhaḥ | **anyatra** [16.1]viniścaye | **yad** vastu dhūmādikam **kvacit** parvatādau **dṛṣṭam** niścitam **tasya** dhūmādeḥ **yatra** vahnīyādau **pratibandhaḥ** pratibaddhatvam **tadvidah** pratibandhavidah puṃsas **tasya** pratibandhaviśayasya vahnīyādeḥ **tad** dhūmādi[11b] ¹kam **gamakam** anumāpakam **tatra** parvatādau **itiḥ** evam arthe | **gatir** balaṃ sāmāthyam iti yāvat |

evamparam [16.5] evampṛadhānam etad artham "tattulye sadbhāvaḥ" iti vacanam | sa hetunāpi tattvena (hetuḥ kalpitatvena) dharmo yasya sa **taddharmā** [16.5] sādhyadharmī tasya | vastubalād āgatam **vāstavam** |

{p. 261} pakṣatvena tasya sapakṣatvam nirākrīyāta ity āha sādhyatvene[16.6]ti | icchāvyaavasthitalakṣaṇatvena tasyāvāstavatvam²darśitam | tena hīnabalatvam sādhyāvinābhāvitvasyāvinābhāvād iti saṃbandhaḥ | kasmāt tannibandhanam tad ity apekṣāyām āha -- **anyathā** [16.8] iti | **tasyāvinābhāvitvasyāyogād** ayujyamānatvād iti | **idam** [16.10] atrānanuvṛtter iti |

satyam i[16.10]tyādinā pratividhatte | **kasyacidī**[16.14]ti śiṃśapāvāder vṛkṣatvādivyavahārasādhanasya | yadāpi tathāvidhasya hetor anyatve ca prasiddhena³pratibandhen kāryam tadāpy anyatrāpy ananuvartamāṇā katham duṣyed ity āha **tadā hi**[16.18]ti | viruddhopi viparyaye samyagdhetuneti ceti viparyayāniścītavṛttitvam uktam | tasmin dharmiṇi saṃśayahetuḥ syāt | sādhyabhāvābhāvayor ity arthāt |

sādhyabhāvābhāvavimukta eva dharmī bhaviṣyati prakārāntarasadbhāvāt, tat katham asau tatra saṃśayahe⁴tuh syād ity āśāmkāyāha -- **tadubhayabahir bhāvayogāt** [16.19] sādhyavṛttivyavacchede vahnībhāvayogāt | kasyety āśāmkāyām āha **taddharmiṇaḥ** [16.19] tasya hetor āśrayasyeti | kasmāt punas tena sādhyadharmava[tā] | tadabhāvavatā vā bhavitavyaḥ(vyam) prakārāntarasāpi sambhāvād ity āha **sādhye**[16.20]ti | anyonyavyavacchedarūpāṇām ekabhāvasyā⁵paravidhināntarīyatvāt kutah prakārāntaram sambhāvātī bhāvaḥ |

syād etat -- antarvyāptiprasādhakād eva pramāṇādvivādādhyāsītasya dharmiṇas taddharmatvajñānān maulasya hetoh katham ativyaktam api vaiyarthyaṃbhadantadharṃākaradattena na lakṣitam iti | aho abhiprāyāparijñānavilasitam | evam hi bruvato 'syāyam āśā⁶yaḥ -- dṛṣṭāntadharṃīva sādhyadharmiṇy api sarvopasaṃhāreṇa dharmānavacchedena vyāptigrahe maulād eva sādhyasiddheḥ kuto vaiyarthyam | itarathā dṛṣṭāntadharṃīyapi viparyaye bādhakapramāṇavṛttāvīśyamāṇāyām katham iva maulo hetur vaiyarthyaṃ nāśnuvīta | tathāhi tatprāpi tatpravṛttam dharmisāmānyopagraheṇa vyāptim pratipadyate | ⁷tathā ca pakṣīkṛtasyāpi jījñāsītadharṃāvatvāṃ tata eva siddham iti |

athocyate -- bādhakapramāṇamāhātmyāt sattvasya kṣaṇikatvasiddhāv api kiṃ na śāśaviśāñādes tattvam siddham tatas tadvyāvṛttirūpatāpratipādanārtham dharmiṇo 'vasyam "saṃścāyam śabdādīḥ" ity arthaḥ [upa]saṃhartavyaḥ | itaḥ sattvahetor evāśāṃhṛtāt śabdādeḥ kṣaṇikatvāvagatir nāsmanmate hetor vaiyarthyam i⁸ti |

nanu samānam idam asmākam api | tathāhi vyāptigrahākāt pramāṇāt tatra pravṛttād api dharmivīśeṣāparigraheṇa plavamānākārā pravṛtīḥ kṣaṇikatvasattvayor tādātmyagrāhiṇī jātā na tu pravṛtīyaṅgam | "ya(sa)ccedam" iti tu darśite sati "idam kṣaṇikam" śabdādī" iti pravṛtīyaṅgam praṭītir upajāyate, yato viśiṣṭe deśādau pravarttata iti | katham asmanmate maula[12a] ¹sya hetor vaiyarthyam {p. 262}amandamandākṣenocyata iti |dharmottarādibhirvirgarhite 'py asminmate gatir iyam asmābhir upavarnīta | atrāpi tu kiñcid vācyam tad asmābhir evasvayūthyavicāre darśitam iha tu mā bhūd virasibhāva iti nocyata iti |

nanu viśeṣaṇena sahodito nipāto 'yogaṃ vyavacchinatti | "viśeṣaṇavīśeṣābhyām" iti vacanāt | atra ca pakṣa eva²vyavacchedakavad viśeṣaṇam iti tenaiva sahāvadhāraṇam

vācyam | tathā ca pakṣasyaive dharma ity uktau tadavastho doṣa iti cet | naitad asti | "viśeṣaṇaviśeṣyābhyām" ity atra śābdīm gatim anāśrityāśritavād viśeṣaṇam, āśrayatvād viśeṣyam ity ārthena viśeṣaṇaviśeṣayor abhipretatvāt | satī caivam pakṣo na viśeṣaṇam, āśrayatvād viśeṣyas tu bhavati, dharmas tv āśri³tatvād viśeṣaṇam eva na viśeṣya iti | tena sahoditanipāto 'yogam eva vyavacchinatīti sarvam avadātam |

caitro [17.4] nāma kaścit puruṣaḥ | tenaivākāreṇa jñātasya jñānāya praśnānupapattiḥ | **sāma**[38]**rthyam** [17.11] | **ādi**[17.11] śabdāt prakaraṇādisaṃgrahaḥ | **prakṛṣṭe** ananyasādhāraṇe **guṇe** 'tisāye **vṛttir** yasya sa [17.12] tathā | tad uktaṃ "⁴na hi viśeṣasannidhir eva sāmānyasābdānām viśeṣāvasthithetur api tu prakaraṇasāmartyādikam arpaya(m api) i)ti | **pārthe hi**[17.12]tyādinaitad eva samarthayate | pārthaḥ pṛthāyāḥ kuntāyā apatyam | yogarūḍhiś caisā tenānjuna evābhidhīyate | **śrotuḥ** [17.19] arthāt praṣtuḥ pratipādyasyeti yāvat | **tādṛṣaṃ** [17.13] **sātīśayam** dhānurddharya(yam ya)dānya⁵gāmi niśidhyate |

NOTES

[38] ālokasammataḥ "sāmartyādinā" iti samyak | na tu yathā mudritaḥ "prakaraṇa sāmartyādinā" iti |

kamāt tatra dhanurdharatvamātram ity āha **pratipādye**[17.15]ti |

parāmrṣyate[39][17.21] vācyatvena parigrhyate |

NOTES

[39] parāmrṣyate -- S

anabhimataṃ pratiśedhayati **na dharma** [17.21] iti | kuta ity āha -- **dharmasye**[17.22]ti |

nanu kaiśā vācoyuktir**ddharmasya dharmāsambhavad itī** | kiṃ dhūmādinām āśritatvena dharmānām dhūmatvapārthivatvādayo dharmā na santi⁶? yenaivam ucyata iti | satyam etad vā kevalam bodhe yatnaḥ karaṇīyaḥ | dharmasābdeneha sādhyo vahnyādir abhipretāḥ sa ca tasya dharmo nāsty eveti kim avadyam | athātra kena dharmo 'bhīhito yena dharmasya dharmabhāvapratipādanam yujyate ity āha {p. 263} **aṃśaś ca** [17.22] iti | **co** yasmād arthe | aṃśa ivāṃśo yathāṃśo ⁷śiviśeṣaṇas tathā dharmopi dharmiviśeṣaka ity abhiprāyaḥ | pakṣasābdena samudāyavacanāt tad ekadeśa evāṃśo vaktavya ity āha **pakṣasābdena** [17.22] iti | tasyaivaikaideśaḥ kiṃ nocyata ity āha **tasya**[40]**ca** [17.22] iti | [40] mudrite "ca" rahitaḥ pāṭhaḥ kaplitaḥ kintu ālokasammataḥ pāṭhaḥ "tasya ca eka-" iti |

dharmānām dharmā[41]**dhāratvāsambhavadī**[17.28]ti pūrvam boddhavyam | yato vyāpye satī vyāpakasya niyamenopasthāpanam eva vyāpakaniṣṭhā vyāpti⁸s tatkarāṇāt | **vyāpyasyaiva** [18.3] na tu vyāpakasya **vyāptatāpratītir** avinābhāvitāpratītiḥ | kim apekṣā sā tathā pratītir ity āha[42]**vyāpake**[18.2]ti | vyāpakabhāvam apekṣate "īkṣikṣamibhyāṃ ca" [Vā. 1981] iti karmopapade naḥ | **vyāpakasya bhāvam** niyamaviśayam rūpam apekṣya paryālocya tathā pratītir bhavatiṭy arthaḥ |

NOTES

[41] ayam eva samyak pāṭhaḥ na tu yathā kalpito 'smābhīh "dharmānām dharmāntaratvābhāvāt" iti |

[42] ālokasammataḥ "vyāpakabhāvāpekṣā" iti pāṭhaḥ samyak, na tu yathā asmābhīh kalpitaḥ |

tatra bhāvam evety abhimataṃ avadhāraṇam pradarsīyānabhimataṃ nirā[12b] ¹kurvan āha **na tv** i[18.3]ti | **nāpi tatraive**[18.5]ti | avadhāryata iti vartate | **sādhāraṇaḥ** [18.6] sapakṣasapakṣasādhāraṇaḥ | doṣāntarasamuccayārthaś cakārah | **vā**[18.8]śabdo vyāpakadharmāpekṣayā pakṣāntaram avadyotayati |

tatraive[18.8]ty avadhāraṇam abhimataṃ pratipādyānyathāvadadhāraṇam niśedhayann āha **atrāpī** [18.9] |

etad eva sūtrakāravacanena saṃsyandayann āha **tad uktami**[18.17]ti | ²liṅge sādhye satī **liṅgī** sādhyam **bhavaty eva** | anena vyāpakadharmagatā vyāptir darśitā | **itaralliṅgam punarliṅginy eva** sādhyā eva bhavatiṭi | anena vyāpyadharmagatā vyāptir uktā | uktena prakāreṇa **niyamasyā**vadhāraṇasya **viparyāse** vaiparītye-viparyāśas ca ekatrāyogavyavacchedena viśeṣaṇā(nama)paratrānyayogavyavacchedena tasmin **viparyāse** satī ³**liṅgaliṅgino[ra]sambandho** (vyāptir ity arthaḥ [43]**tena** [18.20] vyāpter ubhayatra ekākāratāpratipattiḥpratiśedhapradarśanena | ayañ ca doṣācāryenāyē dhūmam saṃyoginam hetum icchanti, tān pratyabhīhito na tunaiyāyikān prati | tair dhūmasya ekārthasamavāyitvāl liṅgatvenopagatatvāt | te hi dhūmā{p. 264}vayavinam pradeśam vā dharmiṇam ādhāya⁴ sāgnitvasiśādhayīṣayā dhūmatvam dhūmavattvam vā sāmānyam hetum upādadata itī |

NOTES

[43] etena -- S

iha [18.23] vyāptivatsadgamakatve **ākhyātam** [18.23] prakāśitam | **tathāhi**[18.23]tyādinaitad eva samarthayate |

etad api tadvacanena saṃsyandayann āha -- **tathā ca** [19.1] iti | dvīṣṭhatvāt sambandhasya katham ubhayatraikākāratāvyāptir na syād ity āśaṃkya **yady api** ity anena dvīṣṭham sambā⁵ndham vāstavam abhyupagamyāpi pratividhatte | kayor asāv ity āha = **aṅga** [19.2] iti | amgejñapa(aṅger jñānapa)rasya grahaṇād aṃgyate liṅgyate pratīyate

'nena parokṣārtha ity aṅgaṃ liṅgaṃ | tena liṅgaliṅginor ity arthaḥ |

kiṃbhūtaḥ sa ity āha | sahe[19.2]ti | taylor eva yugapadbhāvīpraktatvāt | dviṣṭhatvābhyupagamād eva ca sahabhāvītvābhyupagamō⁶py āyātaḥ | "**yady api**"śabdasānīdhīyāt "tathāpi"ty arthato draṣṭavyam | **tasya** sambandhasya **vṛttir** vartanam | taylor liṅgaliṅginor ity arthāt | kayor iva sety āha -- **ādhārādheyayor** iveti saptamyantād **vatīḥ** |

yathā ādhārādheyabhāvalakṣaṇaḥ sambandho dviṣṭhōpi naikarūpayā vṛtyā dvayor vartate yata evaikasambandhayogeṇi nādhārasyā⁷dheyatvam ādheyasya vādhāratvam tathā liṅgaliṅginor vyūptir api dhūmatvādāv anyathā, anyathā ca vahnitvādau | ata eva dhūmatvādir eva vyāpyatayā gamako na pramecyatvādiḥ | vahnitvādir eva vyāpakatayā gamyo na tu tāratvādir nāpi dhūmo gamyo vahnir gamaka iti |

yata evaṃ tasya vṛtīḥ **tena** [19.4] kāraṇena | **iti**[19.4]tyādinā prakaraṇopasamhāraḥ |

anyatra⁸ [19.10] itinyāyabindau |viniścaye 'pi "trirūpāl liṅgāt" ityādinoktaḥ |

spardhayāvasthānaṃ **kakṣā** | **tulyā kakṣā** [19.22] yasya sa, tadbhāvas tattā, tasyāḥ **sūcakam** prakāśanaṃ tad eva **arthaḥ** prayojanaṃ yasya "**vā**"śabdasya |

paramārthatas tādātmyāt [19.24] iti bruvatā tadupapādayatā cānvayena vyatirekagatau vyatirekeṇa cānvayagatau svabhāvahetur adhikṛta iti darśitam | tena yat ke[13a] ¹nacid upakṣiptam --

"sāmānyam icchataḥkīrter naṣṭam dvitvādvadhāraṇam" iti

- tad apahastitam draṣṭavyam |

{p. 265}[44]**prasaṅgato** niścayarūpāt prastāvāt | "pakṣadharmas tadamśena vyāpto hetuḥ" iti vacanāt | **sūtrasya krameṇa** paripātyā | **sarvasyeti** sarvasyaivety avadhāraṇīyam | **pratyakṣānumānbhīyam** iti sāmasty anīṣedho boddhavyo na tu kasyacit | dvābhyām anyasya punar ekaike²neti |

NOTES

[44] atra S prater ekaṃ patraṃ naṣṭam |

avikalpanatvāt pratyakṣāsya katham tato niścayas tasya sambhavīty āśamkyāha -- pratyakṣeṇa[45]**prati**[20.8]ti | **co** [20.8] yasmād arthe | **sāmānyavikalpajananād i**[20.9]ti dhūmadīliṅgapratyakṣābhīprāyēnoktam | **upacārata** [20.9] iti pratyakṣato **niścaya** ity upacārataḥ **ucyata** iti |

NOTES

[45] S pratau "prati" iti nāsti |

nanu sāmānyam liṅgaṃ katham tasyādhīkṣato niścaya ity āha **yady api**[20.11]ti |

yas tu [20.19] ityādināuddyo³takaramatam āśamkyate | **agnisambandhī** [20.19] vahnimān | sa deṣo 'pratyakṣo 'dhodeśasya tādrūpyād ity āśayaḥ | kiṃ tathābhūtam nabhoṣṭi? sattve vā kiṃ tasya bhāgosṭīty āśamkyabaudhābhīpretam eva darśayan para āha **āloke**[20.20]ti | ādirahaṇāt tamaso grahaṇam | tad uktam " ālokatamasā nabhaḥ" ivā(ityā)śayaḥ | **pradeśe** vastutaḥ sādharmaṃ(sādhyā)dhā⁴ra iti draṣṭavyam | tarhy anumānotseda eva prāpta ity āśamkyā puner eva vyavasthāṃ kurvann āha **tasmād** [20.22] iti |

katham punaḥ sa eva dharmī sa eva hetur bhavitum arhatīty āha **sāgniḥ** [20.22] iti | anena dhūmaviśeṣasya dharmitvam dhūmasāmānyasya hetutvam darśayati | samānacyopadarśanamukhena **tulyā(tasyā)pi** [20.23] ityādinā siddhāntī pra⁵tividhātum upakramate | **tasyaivaṃ** matēḥ | **tāvata** [20.27] iti dṛṣyādrīyavibhāgavataḥ dhūmepi dharmiṇi uktena prakāreṇa etat samgacchata iti sāmāyābhīmānaśāsyam(śasyam) parasya sā(sā)tayann āha **pradeśa eva ce**[21.1]ti | **caśabdaḥ** paramatād viśeṣārthaḥ | anyatropalabhyamānasyānyadeśapekṣayā gamakatvam katham ity āha **deśa**⁶**kāle**[21.2]ti |

ācāryeṇāpy etad abhīmatam ity upadarśayann āha **yadāce(he)**[21.3]ti | ataś caivam abhyupetavyam iti darśayann āha **pathe**[21.9]ti | anumānaheturvād anumānam pratyayabhedabhedītvādi |

dharmiṇo vā[21.15] svarūpagrahaṇam api tāvat katham yujyate ity eva yojyam |

tayoḥ sambandhasya [21.15] ādhārādheyalakṣaṇasya graha⁷ṇam | **itiḥ** [21.16] pratyavasthīyamānasyākāram darśayati |

{p. 266} evam asau pratyavatastha iti katham jñāyata ity āśamkyāha **tena hī**[21.16]ti | **hir** yasmāt **tenakumārīlena**| jyotiṣṭomādeḥ śreyaḥsādhanatvam **dharmo** boddhavyaḥ | yad āhaśabarasvāmī⁸"ko dharmmo yaḥ śreyaḥsādhanah" [Śābarabhā.1.1.2] iti | ataevakumārīlopyāha

"śreyaḥsādhanatāpy eṣāṃ ni⁸tyam vedāt pratīyate" [Ślokavā. 2.14] iti |

jaiminisūtre śabarasvāmīyam **etad bhāṣyam** [21.17] | etadbhāṣyam iti cārthadvareṇoktam | na tv tdrīsa evabhāṣyagranthaḥ| pramāṇasyeti vivakṣāyām **anumānādina** [21.18] iti nirdeśaḥ |

kadā tatpūrvakam tad ity āha **yadeti** | **nirvikalpā** kalpanāśūnyā **indriyasya dhīḥ** [21.19] | saiva katham tathety āha **smṛti**[21.19]ti |

yasmād arthe vā [13b] ¹yadāśabdo draṣṭavyaḥ | vikalpanam antareṇāpi katham na tathā grahaṇam ity āha **nace**[21.20]ti | liṅgādeḥ pratyāsannatvāt liṅgādikam evā**vikalpyeti** draṣṭavyam | **tathā** sambaddhatvena **grhītīr** grahaṇam | **itiḥ** ākṣepasyākāram darśayati |

pratyakṣeṇagrahaṇam kasyety apekṣāyām āha **liṅgāde**[21.23]r iti | kuta ity āha -- **avikalpanād** iti | **tad** ity agraṇam | **neti** niṣedhayati | vikalpa²syāpīṣṭatvāt pratyakṣeṇeti prakaraṇāt | kiṃ vikalpamātrasya tathotpatir ity āśamkyāha -- **arthe**[21.24]ti | **artharūpam** upakāri yasya, tasmādvopakāropy asīti tathā | nanu nirvikalpasavikalpabhedanārthavijñānasya dvaite satīdam vaktum yujyate | na caitat sambhavīty āha -- **asti**[21.25]ti | **hir** yasmādarthe | vikalpāt pūrvam bhāvāt

prathamam [21.25] ādyam bālādiṣu tathā³vidhavalpāniṣṭer jñānam dṛṣṭāntatayeṣṭam | **śuddhavastujam** [21.26] śabdamarāṇarāhitavastujam ity arthaḥ | **tataḥ** [21.27] ālocanājñānāt **param** uttarakālam | **punar** aprathame | **jātyādibhir** viśiṣṭam **yaṁ buddhyāvāsiyate sāpi** na kevalam ālocanājñānam iti **apiśabdaḥ** | evaṁ ca bruvato 'yam bhāvah -- yady api prathamam nirvikalpakabodhena dvyātmakam⁴vastugrhitam indriyasambandhāt, tathāpi na viśeṣyaviśeṣanabhāvāpattyaḥ grhitam, ayaḥśalākākalpayor jātitadvatoḥ sāksātkaṛanāt | tathā grhnattv idaṁ pramānam eveti | **itina** [22.1] ukteḥ ākāram darśayati | **uktam** [22.3] sāmartyād etad uktam | na tu sāksāt tenoktam etat | yasmāt tenaivaṁ bruvatā sāmartyād etat prakāśitam **tataḥ** [22.3] tasmāt | **tenakumārileṇa upada**[46]**rsito** yo **doṣaḥ** "saugatānām eva pratyakṣeṇa liṅgādyagrahaṇām" ity evamlakṣaṇaḥ, tasya **pratīvidhānāya** |

NOTES

[46] upavarnita S |

{p. 267} śiṣyānām sukhapratipattyarthaṁ **sadhūmam hī**[22.4]tyādiphakkikāyāḥ samudāyārtham upadarśayann āha **ayam atre**[22.5]ti |

nanu cāvikalpakam pratyakṣam neyato vyādihāna(vyāpārān)kartum samartham ta⁶ katham tannibandhanas tanniscaya ity abhidhātari katham idaṁ "sadhūmam hī"tyādivaco na plavata ity āśamkāyām **atre**[22.5]ti | **hiḥ** [22.5] avadhāraṇe |

ekasya sāksād itarasya sāmartyāy janānāt **vidhipratīṣedhavalpadvayam janayati**[22.9]ty uktam |

kaḍācid vidhivalpam kaḍācit pratīṣedhavalpam janayati abhiprāyeṇa caitad uktam | **evam etadi**[22.10]ti yathāyogam vi⁷dhivalpo darśitaḥ | **nānyathā** [22.10] ityādi yathāyogam pratīṣedhavalpaḥ | kim anubhūte 'rthe vikalpodayaḥ? naivam ucyata ity āha[47]**yathābhyāsami**[22.11]ti (yathānubhavam iti) | yady anubhāvānatikramena vikalpodayas tadā sarvatrāṁśe tadudayaprasaṅgaḥ ity āha **abhyāse**[22.11]ti | **abhyāsādisahakāriṇām ity** abhyāsādisahakārikāṇām iti boddhavyam | na tu vikalpasyotpadyamānābhyā(mānāsyābhyā)sādiḥ⁸sahakāri, anubhavasya tu bhavati | kecit(kaścit) khalu yannama(?)nubhavo bhūyodarānalakṣaṇābhyāśasahakāryanurūpam vikalpam janayati | asyāpy ayam arthaḥ -- nānubhava ity eva vikalpam janayati | kimtu kaścit punaḥ punas tatropadyamānas tādr̥ṣo bhavati | yathā rūpakādiparīkṣakāṇām | kaścit tu svabhāvātīśayalakṣaṇam pāṭavam apekṣya janayati | asyāpy aya[14a]¹m arthaḥ -- kaścid anubhavaḥ prakṛtyaiva paṭiyān jāyate yas tatra kṣamaḥ | yathā yoginām sarvatra | asmādādīnām ke(kva)cid viśaye | kvacit punar avidyānubandhāt sadṛśāparāparotpādavipralabdhaś ca sarvadaiva tirakṣṛtapatimā yo naiva tatksamo bhavati | yathārvāgdarśinām kṣaṇikatvādau | **pāṭavadī**[22.11]ty atrādigrahaṇāt pratyāsattitāratamyādayo grhyante |

NOTES

[47] yathānubhavam iti -- S

syād etat -- sa²mbandho 'yam iti niscayānubhavanāt katham sambandhaniścayas tannibandhana ucyata ity āśamkyāha **tathāhi**[22.13]ti | pāścātyavidhipratīṣedhavalpajanānam yathoktaḥ prakāras tena |

nanu sambandhasyādhārādheyalakṣaṇānyānubhāvāt katham tanniscayas tannibandhana upavarnyata ity āha **na ce**[22.16]ti | **tathā** [22.19] auttarādhyeṇa **avasthitam arthadvayam āśritya** [22.19] grhītvā |

{p. 268} yadi³tathābhūtavastudvayād anyo nāsti tarhi katham "anayor ayam sambandhaḥ sambandhinau caitau" iti vyavahāra ity āha -- **teneti**[22.20] | yena tathābhūtavastudvayānubhāvāśrayataḥ samāropitaḥ sanbandhaḥ tena kāraṇena **vyavahāra**[22.21]ś ca "ayam dharmī ayam dharmah" iti śabda 'bhīpretah | **dharmadharmitaye**[22.21]tūtham bhūtalakṣaṇā ceyam trītyā | etad vyavahāre kāraṇam āha **bhe**⁴**dāntare**[22.20]ti | na tv ayam paramārthiko vyavahāra ity arthaḥ |

nanu ca tathābhūtavastudvayād anyasya sambandhasyābhāvāt, tasya ca pratyakṣeṇa grahaṇāt sambandhaniścayas tathābhūtavastudvayakṛtos tu, liṅgāsāmānyāniścayas tu katham tatkr̥taḥ | pratyakṣeṇa liṅgāsāmānyasyāgrahaṇāt | na ca viśeṣo liṅgam ity āśamkyāha **sāmānye**[22.22]ti | ⁵**apiśabdaḥ** sambandhavyavahārāt sāmānyavyavahārasyānatīśayakhyāpanārthaḥ |

syād etat -- anugatasya vastuno 'bhāve 'nugatapratyayo nirhetukaḥ katham bhaved ity āha **teṣām eva** [22.23] iti | na svalakṣaṇasya vikalpajanane sāksād vyāparas tasyātatvīśayatvād ity āha -- **anubhave**[22.23]ti | yadi te vijātyasvabhāvās tathāpi katham ta⁶pratyayahetutvam teṣām ity āha -- **vi jātye**[22.23]ti | **ekākārasyābhinnākārasya parāmarṣaḥ**, sa cāsau **pratyayas** ca [tatra] **hetutvāt** ācāryavacanenaitat saṁsyandayann āha **tathā cāha** [22.25] iti | [ekasyā]bhinnasya pratyavamarṣas tad evedam iti sambandhāhāra (samanvāhāra) iti vigrahaḥ kāryaḥ na tv ekaś cāsau pratyavamarṣas ceti | evaṁ hi pratyavamarṣas cā(syā)pi bhinna⁷tvāt katham ekatvam? tadaparaika(parā)marṣād iti yady ucyeta tadā tasyāpi tattvam tata ity anavasthā | tathā ca yāvad antimasya tathātvam na jñāyate tāvad ādimasyāpi tattvavyavasthā na syāt, asatyām ca tasyām ekadhīhetubhāvena vyaktīnām apy abhinna⁷tvam a]rpāyitum na śakyetety alam iha vistareṇa |

yasmāt tair ayam vikalpo janyate tataḥ [23.1] |

anubhūtalambanaṁ jñānaṁ smṛtiḥ, atra tu⁸sāmānyam kenānubhūtam ayam grhṇāti, yena smṛitvam syād ity āha **tatpratībhāsina** [23.1] iti |

vi jātyavyāvṛtṁ svalakṣaṇam pratyakṣeṇekṣitam, na tu vyāvṛtṁ ity āha **nahī**[23.3]ti |

syād etat -- vikalpānām anarthagrāhitayā bhāyārthāsaṁsparśād eva katham grhītagrāhitvalakṣaṇam smṛitvam ity āścarya upasamhārāpadeśenā -- **tasmāt** [23.4] iti | yady evaṁ dvaidham api vikalpaḥ pratipattur adhyavasā[14b]¹yavāsād grhītabhāyārthagrāhitayā smṛitir ucyate, tarhi paramārthataḥ kimviśaya ity āha **vastuta** [23.7] iti | yato 'yam vikalpaḥ paramārthato nirviśayopi pratipantadhyavasāyānurodhāt smṛtir abhipretah **tataḥ** [23.7] tasmāt | **yad** etad vakṣyamānakam **āha** {p. 269} kaścitkumārīlādīḥ| kim āhety āha **sāmānye**[23.7]ti | **abhedena** bhinnākāraṁ yadvijñānam tad **etat smṛtam** smṛtirūpa²m iti **yobauddho vadet** | **tasyāivamvādino nūnam** niscitam **vandhyāsute** 'pi viśaye **yatsmaranaṁ** tatra **śaktatā** sāmartyam astu | vandhyāsutasyāpi smartum yat so(-rtum asau) śakta iti yāvat katham tasyātyāntābhāvasmarāṇasaktatopakalpyata iti āśamkāyām cūrṇakenopapattim āha **sāmānyasyānanubhūtatayā** ananubhūtatvāt | evaṁ bruvato 'pi (yam) bhāvah -- anubhūte³hi smṛtir bhavati | yadi vānanubhūtepi smaraṇam upapadyate tadā vandhyāsute py ananubhūtatvāviśeṣāt smārtā buddhiḥ kim na kalpyata iti |

ānga[23.18]śabda 'dhyeṣāmantraṇe | **kiṁśabdaḥ** sāmānyataḥ praśne | **punaḥśabda** tu viśeṣataḥ | tenāyam arthaḥ -- yuṣmān evādhyeṣya sāmānyato viśeṣataś ca etat pṛcchāma iti | śatam samvatsa⁴rāḥ puruṣāyuṣam | atra svātantryaparījīhṛṣayā tatkārikā upakṣipann āha -- **tathā cāhe**[23.19]ti | **yasya** [23.20]bauddhasyamatenā | tasya **ekalīngini** [23.28] **gatir yugasahasreṣu bahuyḥ api na vidyata** [23.29] iti sambandhaḥ kāryaḥ |

ānantyāt [23.28] iti hetuḥ | tasyaiva samarthanaṁ sarvam |

aliṅgajam evānumānaṃ bhaviṣyatīty āha -- **nace**[23.21]ti | **co** yasmād arthe | ⁵**liṅgavinirmuktaṃ**[23.21] liṅgarahitam | **asāmānyasya** svalakṣaṇasya anavagatam eva liṅgaṃ liṅgijñānaṃ kariṣyatīty āha -- **nace**[23.23]ti | **caḥ** pūrvavat | pradīpayogyatayā gamakasvasyābhāvād iti bhāvah | **tasya** [23.24] sāmānyarūpasya liṅgasya | **tasya** liṅgasāmānyagrāhiṇo 'numānāntarasyodbhūtiḥ' [23.25] janma | kimbhūtal liṅgāt **sāmānyajñā**⁶**nasamhitāt** sāmānyajñānyuktāt sāmānyātmanā jñātād iti yāvat | asya ca liṅgasāmānyasya jñāyamānasyānumeyatvam, pratyakṣeṇa tvanmate sāmānyāgrahaṇād iti bhāvah | **tasya** liṅgasya sāmānyasyodbhavas **tadudbhavo** [23.26] liṅgenāparenety arthāt | tenāpi sāmānyarūpatayā anumānāntarād eva jñātena tathābhāvya⁷m ity abhiprāyeṇāha -- **anumānāntarād eva jñātene**[23.27]ti | astv evaṃ kā kṣatir ity āha **evaṃ ce**[23.27]ti |

nanv evaṃ liṅganumānasyaivānanyam na tu liṅgyanumānasya tat kathamliṅgyanumānānam ity uktam iti cet | satyam, kevalam tad evādyam liṅgam jñāpakahetvadhikārāt jñāyamānasāmānyarūpatayā cānumānatā (-mānena) niścīyamānaṃ liṅgi jātam | svaliṅgyape⁸kṣayā liṅgam apekṣata(m apīṣyata) iti abhiprāyād adoṣa eva |

{p. 270} **ekasmil liṅgini** [23.28] dharmiṇi |

nanu ca sāmānyarūpasya liṅgatve tasya cānumānenaiva grahe na pratyakṣatas tanniścaya upapadyata ity abhidhātari katham idamācāryīyam **sadhū**metyādinā pratyakṣatas tanniścayasyopavarṇanaṃ yujyata ity āśamkyāha **evaṃ manyata** [23.30] iti |

prakṛtyā vibhramād [24.1] bhrāntatvāt | [15a] ¹**sāmānyam** hi vijāṭiyavyāvṛtīḥ | ayam artho -- vijāṭiyavyāvṛtteri anyasya sāmānyasyābhāvāt vijāṭiyavyāvṛtṭyavagama eva sāmānyāvagamah | vāsanādṅvayanibaddhaś ca vikalpaḥ svapratibhāsam eva niyatam bahīrūpatayā sādharānatayā pratipadyamāno bhāya eva vijāṭiyavyāvṛtṭyā mayā pratīyata iti manyata iti | prakṛtyā bhrāntatvāt sāmānyasya | sa vivecita²bhedo []bheda eva vikalpena pratīyata ity uktam |

atha yadi prakṛtibhrānto 'yam vikalpas tarhi katham tasya atadvyāvṛttvastuprāpakatvalakṣaṇam samvādakatvam ity āha **liṅgavikalpasya ce**[24.2]ti | kasmāt punar vikalpābhāsasāmānyasya liṅga(ṅgatvam) na tu dhūmādisvalakṣaṇasyety āha **nahī**[24.6]ti | **tasye**[24.6]tyādinopapattim āha | atraivopacayahetuṃ darśayann āha **sādhye**[24.7]ti |

aya³m atrābhiprāyāḥ | avāṣyam hi kiñcid anumitsatā dhūmādisvalakṣaṇadarśanottarakālam -- "idam sādhyam idam sādhanam" iti samkalayitavyam | satī cāsmin samkalpe sataḥ kṣaṇabhaṅgitayā vastudarśanābhāvāt | darśanena ca viśayinā viśayasya dr̥ṣyasvā[48]bhidhānam tena dr̥ṣyasya liṅgam(liṅga)svalakṣaṇasyābhāvād ity arthaḥ | tataś ca katham svalakṣaṇadarśanāśrayo ⁴gamyagamakabhāvo bhaved yena kalpītatadmadvārako gamyagamakabhāvo [na bha]ved iti |

NOTES

[48] P dr̥ṣyasya liṅgam | N prater atra samyak pāṭhaḥ | ata eva sa eva mūle sthāpitaḥ |

nanu yadi pratyakṣapr̥ṣṭhabhāvināpi vikalpena sāmānyam pratīyate, tarhinyāyabindau yadavādi [te]na "anyatsāmānyalakṣaṇam so 'numānasya viśayaḥ" iti virudhyetety āśamkyāha **yat tūktam i**[24.9]ti | tadanyasye[24.11]ty anumānottarakālabhāvino 'pr̥ṣṭapṛamānyasyāgnir atretyādyākārasyaṅnyasyāpi svatantrasya vikalpasya |

evaṃ api kim artham avadhāryata ity āha **svalakṣaṇeti** [24.12] | **svalakṣaṇam viśayo** grāhyatvena naiva bhavātīti pratipādayitum ity arthaḥ |

pūrvapakṣadvayapūrvakam phakkikāyāḥ samudāyārtham vyākhyāyāvayavārtham vyākhyātum **tatra** [24.13] ityādinopakra⁶mate | **ādi**[?]śabdād ekavināśe sarvavināśādisaṅgrahaḥ "pratyakṣeṇa dr̥ṣṭavataḥ" {p. 271} ity asya tātparyārtham āha **na tvī**[24.26]ti | katham punar asya tathāmananam anupapannam ity āha **nahī**[24.27]ti | **vastuvalabhāvine**[24.27]ti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam |

syād etat -- katham viviktatāpratīḥ | yadi kevalapratīṣṭi tarhi sābhāvasamvittibhantareṇa⁷ natarām prasiddyatīti katham pratyakṣeṇa tathāgrahaṇam upavarmyata iti | tad asat | tathāhi bhinnam abhāvam icchatāpi vastūnām svarūpam parānanupraviṣṭam avāṣyaīṣṭavyam, anyathā prātīṣṭikām evam tadabhāvasyaivāyogānām (?) | ataḥ parānanupraveśena graha eva kevalagrahaḥ | itarathetaretarāśrayatvaprasaṅgaḥ | tāvat khalv abhāvasamvittir nāstī tadā⁸tmavad yāvat kevalagraho na bhavet | tāvac ca kevalagraho nāstī yāvat nābhāvasamvittir iti |

kiñca yathā kevalo 'bhāvo 'paraṅabhāvena vinā pratīyate tathā bhāvopy antareṅaparābhāvam kevalaḥ kiṃ na mīyeta | evam anabhyupagame vānavasthā prasajyeteti | tad āhavārtikālamkāre prajñākaraguptaḥ

"praparānanu[15b] ¹veśena pratīḥ kevalagrahaḥ |

nanu kevalasamva(samvitti)r abhāvavittitaḥ kutah |

sāpi kevalasamvittim vinā neti samānatā ||

yathā vā kevalo 'bhāvo vinābhāvena mīyate |

tathābhā(tathā bhā)vopi naiva ced anavasthā prasajyate ||" iti |

katham nirviśayasya vikalpasya yathādr̥ṣṭabhedasya paramārthaviśayatvam ucyata ity āha[49]**niścayetyādi** |

NOTES

[49] S prtir atra trūṭitaḥ |

anenaitad upapattyape²kṣayā | paramārthasabdāyogovārtikakārasya ṭīkāṅgādarśitaḥ | lakṣyate cāyamācāryasyābhimataḥ | samāno yadvat yādṛṣo dr̥ṣṭo **yathādr̥ṣṭaḥ** | sa cāsau **bheda** eva **paramārthaḥ** | sa eva viśayo 'dhyavasāyavaśād yasyeti sa tathā | itarathā tu paramārthato 'viśaya eva |

"paramārthasabdām prayujjāno vārtikakāraḥ katham na pramādye(dya?)" evam tubhātā³reṇa katham na vyākhyātam iti na pratīmaḥ |

pramāṇalakṣaṇasāmānyena yogam upadarśya pramāṇaviśeṣasya pratyakṣasyāpi lakṣaṇena yogam darśayann āha **sad** iti || indriyāṅām iti vyaktivivakṣayā bahuvacanam |

caṣur indriyāpekṣayā granthasyāsyā yojanāyām tu indriyasya nāyanarāśmyavayavina indriyasyānu⁴mānasiddhasya sambhāradamśena samyoge sambandhe saty asya vikalpasya nītopanīyātmano bhāvād iti |

{p. 272-278} "yadvendriyam pramāṇa(ṇam) syāt tasya cārthena samgatih [Ślokavā. 4.60] ityādivacanāt svābhīmānāt pratyakṣatvenendriyam udāharāṇīkṛtām pareṇa | na punaḥ pratipādyapratipādakayor buddhisāmyaviṣayo dṛṣṭānto bhavitum arhati |bauddhasyai⁵vam anīṣṭer bādhakābhīdhānāc ceti |

prathamamiti[25.13]ty atra cchedaḥ subodha eva | **ādyami**[25.12]ty etad vyācakṣāṇa āha **ādu** [25.14] iti | kasmādā[da]vityākāmṣkṣāyām āha **vikalpapravṛteri**[25.14]ti | **ādu bhavam** iti tv artha[ha] yasyārthasyetyādīnā svalakṣaṇenāsādhāraṇasyaivopalakṣaṇād **asādhāraṇaviṣayam svalakṣaṇam** iti vyācāṣṭe | **itarayo**[25.16]r vidhipratīṣṭha⁶vikalpayoh | uktam evārtham tathāhī[25.17]tyādinopapādayati |

asamkīrṇarūpe [25.25] [a]parāmīśra(mṛṣṭa)svabhāve |

nanu ca tasyāsamkīrṇarūpatā [na] svataḥ kiṃ tv abhāvāśmasadbhāvāt | tat katham evam abhidhīyata ity āsamkya kāraṇam āha **tathāhī**[25.26]tyādi | **anyathā** [25.27] tasya parārūpamīśratāprakāreṇa | **sa evābhāvāśmāḥ** [25.28] parābhāvo **na siddhyet** parātmava⁷d iti bhāvah | atraivābhyuccayahetum āha **na ceti** [25.28] | **sā** [26.1] samkīrṇarūpatā katham na yuktimatīty āha **svahetubale**[26.2]ti | **svahetubalāyātasya** taddhetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | yogaparivarjanam tasyāyogāt **tena** vastuneti sāmārthyāt |

nanu tena tasya samkīrṇarūpasya vināśa[ne] parābhāvena sarveśam eva bhāvānām udayakṣaṇād ūrdhvam abhāvād abhāvaika⁸rasam jagat syād iti prasamjāyitum yuktam na bhū(tu) **tena samkīrṇarūpavināśena**[50]**varam svahetor evāsamkīrṇarūpāṇām udayo** 'stvi[26.4]ti | satyam | yathāsrūtiḥ(te) syād eṣa doṣaḥ | kevalam asya tātparyārthabodhe yatnaḥ karaṇīyah | iha khalu bhāvānām kṣanabhaṅgitvepi sadṛśaparāparakṣaṇodayād vastusantānaviṣayā pratītir asti na tv abhāvaviṣa[16a] ¹yaiva | ataeva tattvavarmatatha(?)yām upaplavatopadyate | udayottarakālam avyavadhānena vastuviṣayā ca pratītiḥ katham upapadyeta yadi sa evābhāvah pūrvāsiddham samkīrṇarūpam vināśyād anyasam(vināśyāty adasam)kīrṇarūpam utpādayet | sati caivam varam svahetor eva tathāvidhātām udayos tv ity ucyata iti | hetutvenārthakriyākāritvena vasturūpatvād abhāva²rūpataiva hīyetyeti etad upekṣe(kṣyai)va caitad uktam draṣṭavyam |

NOTES

[50] -vināśane ca varam -- S

prathamam samkīrṇarūpāṇām utpādobhyupeyate paścād asamkīrṇarūpāṇām udayam upagantum -- kā punar atra hānir ity āsamkyāha **kimi**[26.5]tyādi | kaścit kila parivṛādaśucau patītam {p. 279} modakam karaṇa grhṇan kenacit sotprāsam pṛṣṭaḥ " kim aśucer modakam udgrhṇāsi" iti | sa evam pṛṣṭas tam pratya³vādīt "prakṣālyom(lyā) traiva tyakṣā(kṣyā)mi" iti | so 'yam **parivṛājako(ka)modake(ka)grahaṇārtho nyāyas tadupagamena kim** [26.6] | yathā ca tatra tanmatam "atraiva tyaktavya evāyam" tadā kim aśucim rakṣitasyānnasya grahaṇena, varam ayam pūrvāvasthāne nai(e)vāstu ity upālbmbhas tathātrāpi | yadi tv abhāvata evāsamkīrṇarūpāṇām paścād utpādo 'bhyupetavyo ⁴varam prathamata eva tathābhūtanām udayo 'bhyupagamyatām ity ābhiprāyah | tatas tathāvidho(dha)sya pramāṇaprasiddhau cāyam upālbmbhābhiprāyo draṣṭavyah | **tasmādi**[26.6]tyādīnā prakṛtopasamhārah |

pratykṣabalena [26.13] ity asya tātparyārtham darśayann āha -- **yadi tu** [26.13] iti | **yadiḥ** sambhāvayati **tur** bhinatti | **vyavacchedeṣayā** [26.14] vyavacchinnaṇarūpaviśā⁵yādrūpaparāvṛttarūpaviṣayeti yāvat | tathā saty **api smṛtir na syāt** | vyāptigrāhakapramāṇādnadhigatasya viśiṣṭādeśādivaritatad asādhāraṇarūpasya grahaṇād iti bhāvah |

"anyarūpam idaṃ na bhavati" itya(tī)yam abhāvapratītiḥ kena pramāṇeneṣṭhā yenāsyāḥ prāmānyam ācāryeṇa nivāryata ity āsamkyācāryasyābhiprāyam ⁶parisphutayann āha -- **nābhāve**[26.20]ti | kasmāt punar etat pratītijanakatvenānyad a[bhā]vākyam pramāṇam na bhavati, eṣā ca tatphalam ity āha **nahī**[26.20]ti | ākriyate adhyavasīyata iti ākāro [26.21] viśeṣo vyāvṛttir eva | kimbhūta ity āha -- **pāṭave**[26.22]ti | **pāṭavam** tīkṣṇatā buddher iti prakaraṇāt | **ādīśabdāt** pratyāsattitāratamyāder grahaṇam | pāṭava⁷dipratyayāntaram svaṇīścayā[yā]pekṣata iti tatsāpekṣa uktaḥ | etad evopapādayann āha **nahī**[26.22]ti |

anadhigamād iti [27.10] vastuno viśeṣaṇatvenāgrahaṇād iti draṣṭavyam | na tu sarvathā []grāha eva vācyah | ayaḥśalākākalpasya svatantrasya tena grahaṇasyābhimatavāt | a(nya)thā "nirvikalpakabodhena dvyātmakasyāpi vastuno grahaṇam" (Ślokavā. p. 118) ityādi virudhyeta | indriya⁸sambadhādhīnālocanājñānotpattīś ca katham anīṣṭamātreṇa nirvartyete(nivartyete)ti | **punar** a[27.14]prathame | **varṇayata** [27.16] iti vadan pramāṇāprasiddhatām darśayati | prakhyānam prakāśanam pratibhāsanam prakhyā | **tai[mī]rikādijñānasyeva prakhyā** [27.27] yasya sa tathoktaḥ | ata eva tatsadrśa ity ārthaḥ |

atha mā bhūt sāmānyam arthakriyāsādhnam vyaktis tāvat tatsādhānībhavati | [16b] ¹tadadhyavasāyitayiva ca vidhivikalpaḥ pramāṇam kiṃ na bhavatiṭy āsamkya **na tatra prāmānyam iti** [27.24] dūrasthena sambandhaḥ kāryah | **tasya** [27.23] vidher vikalpasyeti prastāvāt | {p. 280} katham aprāmānyam ity āsamkyam yojjam | **tasya** nirvikalpakapratyakṣavīṣayasya nirvikalpakajñānenādhigamād iti | **co** [27.23] vyaktam ity asmin arthe | na mayārthakriyāsādhnanirvikalpapratyakṣaviṣayādhyavasāitṛtvam ²tasyocyate, yena tvayaivam ucyata ity āha **tataḥ param i**[27.19]tyādi | **co** [27.21] yasmād arthe | tatoyam arthaḥ -- yasmād evam ucyate pūrvapakṣavādinety arthāt | evam abhidhāne 'pi katham tadadhyavasāya ukto bhavatiṭy āsamkyāha **tatreṭi** [27.21] |

jātim atiriktām adhigacchato 'sya prāmānyam bhaviṣyatīty āsamkyoktam evārtham adhikavidhānārtham anuvadann āha **jātes tv iti** [27.24] | **apiḥ** [27.25] akṣamāyām | tasyā arthakriyāsādhnanatvābhāvenānarthatvād, arthakriyāsādhnanasyāiva cārthatvāt | apūrvārthavijñānatvasya pramāṇalakṣaṇasyābhāvād abhipretya **na prāmānyam** ity uktam |

anena yaḥ pareṇa vidhivikalpasya "tatrāpūrvārthavijñānam" ityādīnā sāmānyena pramāṇalakṣaṇayogo darśitaḥ sa nāstīti darśitam | yopi "satsamprayoga" ityādīnā ⁴viśeṣeṇa pratyakṣalakṣaṇayogo darśitaḥ so 'pi nāstīti darśayann āha **ata eveti** [27.25] | **ataeva** -- jāter arthakriyāsādhnanatvābhāvenānarthatvād eva | **pratyakṣatāpi** asya vikalpasya asaṃbhavinī | katham na sambhavatiṭy āha -- **arthakriye**[27.25]ti | tena **sahendriyāṇām** [26.26] yaḥ **samprayogaḥ** sambandhas tasyā **abhāvāt** [27.26] |

mīmāṃsakamatena sadai(tai)va sahendriyam sambandham (banddham) prabhavati nāsatety abhiprāyah | tad uktaṃkumārīlena --

"bhāvāśmānaiva sambandho yogyatvād indriyasya hi" (Ślokavā. pra. 18) iti |

[51]**asya** [28.13] arthakriyāsādhnanasya vi(sādhnavi)śayasya jñānasya **arthakriyāsādhane** [28.14] vastuni **pravṛttyāṅgatvād** upadarśitārthaprāpakatvād iti yāvat | **netarat pramāṇam vrvāṭi**[28.13]ti sambandhanīyam | **itarad i**[22.8]tyarthakriyāsādhnaviṣayam yan na bhava⁶tīti | **tada(d)viparītatvāda**[27.14]rthakriyāsādhane pravṛttyanaṅgatvād | etad eva samarthayann āha **tathāhīti** [28.14] | **apratāraka**[28.15]m upadarśitārthaprāpakam ity arthaḥ | **lokepi**[28.15]ty atracchedo vyakta eva | **loke** vyavahartari jane | **api** vyaktam etad ity asmin arthe |

NOTES

[51] tasya S |

nanu yadi nāma tadarthakriyāsādhane pravartakam na bhavati tathāpi tat prāpakatvenāviśamvāda⁷katayā pramāṇam kiṃ na bhavati āśamkyāha **yac ce**[28.16]ti | **anadhigacchann iti** (gamchadi)ti [28.16] | atra hetau śatur vidhānāt pravartate | anadhigamādi iti kāraṇam uktam |

{p. 281} **tatsadhyatayā** [28.22] sāmānyajanmajanya(sāmānyajanya)tayopagatām **abhinnajñānābhidhānalakṣaṇām** | "samānaprasavātmikā jātiḥ" iti vacanāt | **vyaktisādhyām** [28.23] iti vyaktisādhyatayopagatām iti pratyetavyam | anena yauvārthakriyā⁸yusmābhir vyaktisādhyatayopagamyate saiva tatsādhyā bhaviṣyatīty api pakṣaḥ pratikṣiptaḥ | ubhayatrāpi vyakter evānvayavyatirekābhyām sāksāt pāramparyeṇa ca tatra sāmārthyasya pramāṇenāvagatatvād ity abhipretam |

nanu kasmin kāle karotīti praśne "svalakṣaṇapratipatter ūrdhvam" [28.23] ity uktam yuktam | na tu[52]**kīdṛśa** iti praśne iti cet | satyam kevalam **svalakṣaṇa**[17a] ¹**pratipatteḥ** [28.24] uttarakālam pratīyamānatvād ūrdhvam uttarakālam ity uktam upacārata iti boddhavyam | tatpratipatter ūrdhvam pratīyamānatvam eva darśayann āha **tatsāmārthyeti** [28.25] | yad vā kīdṛśam iti praśnayitvaiva **tatsāmārthyeti** vojyam | tatsāmārthyotpannavikalpagrāhyatvam api kiṃ svalakṣaṇapratipatter ūrdhvam eva kiṃ vā kiyatkālapari(rya)vasāne ity apekṣāyām uktam tatpratipatte²r ūrdhvam iti **evam bravīti** [28.27] | kiṃviśiṣṭam sāmānyā tathātayā pra(bra)viṭīti | parābhīprāyēnāpy evam abhidhānam kim artham ity āha **darśaneti** [28.27] | nanu kiṃ sāmānyamātram evārthakriyāsāadhanam na bhavati, yena **parais tathābhidhānād evam bravīti**ty ucyata ity āśamkyābhyupagamam evottaram racayann āha -- **sarvam eveti** [28.29] |

NOTES

[52] kīdṛśam S

yadi evam anumānavikalpagrāhyasyāpi sāmānyasya tathātvā³tadviśayasyānumānavikalpasyāpi prāmānyam na syāt | tataś ca śabdapraveśe 'kṣitārānirgamavrttānto jāta ity āśamkyāha **yat tv api** [29.1] | **tur** viśeṣārthaḥ | yat **sāmānyam arthakriyām upakalpaya**ti [29.3] | kīdṛśam ity apekṣāyām āha -- **anadhigateti** [29.2] | anadhigatam pūrvajñānenāparicchinnaṃ yad arthakriyāsāadhanam tadviśaya āśrayatvā⁴dhyavasāyena yasya tat tathā | hetubhāvena caitat viśeṣaṇam | anena ca vidhivikalpāvabhāsisāmānyayārthakriyāsāadhanaviśayatvepi nānadhigatārthakriyāsāadhanaviśayatvam iti na tadviśayasya prāmānyam iti darśitam | tadviśayatvam evāśya kuta ity āha **sambaddheti** [29.2] yad arthakriyāyām sambaddham ka(kā)raṇabhāvena tatsambandhā⁵tadārūḍhatvāt tanniṣṭhatvād ity yāvāt | sambaddhasambandha(ddha)tvam evedṛśam asya kva ity apekṣāyām **kāraṇe**[29.1]tyādi vojyam | tathābhūtalīngāniścayadvāreṇa pratīyamānatvāt **kāraṇavyāpakasambaddhalingāniścayadvārāyatam** [29.1] uktam veditavyam | kāryaḥ ca vyāpāraḥ ca tathāvasīyamānam svakāraṇam vyāpakam cātdrūpaparāvṛttaṃ⁶pratyāyayātīti bhāvaḥ | anena sarvaṇaitad uktam anumānavikalpena hi paramārthato 'rthakriyāsāadhanam eva vahnyādi viśiṣṭadeśādyavacchedena | {p. 282} ekato vyāvṛttoyollikhyamānam sāmānyam, nānyad atas tadadhyavasāyinas tasya prāmānyam upapadyate |

nanu darśanottarakālabhāvino vikalpasya viśiṣṭadeśāditayā grhīta⁷śyaivārthakriyāsāadhanasya tathādhyavasāyād ity vidhivikalpagrāhyam api sāmānyam anadhigatārthakriyāsāadhanaviśayaṃ sat svagrāhīṇam vikalpam prāmānyena jojayiṣyatīty āha -- **idam iti** [29.4] | **tuḥ** pūrvād vaidharmyam asya dyotayati |

udāhriyate [29.9] | udāharaṇīkriyate | prakṛtparityāge kiṃ kāraṇam iti cāśayaḥ | **nirākartum u**[29.10]dāhriyate iti sambandhanī⁸am |

drṣṭāntam eva vivaṭayitum **kām punar** i[29.10]tyādinopakramate | parasparam vyāvṛtītyā hi vyaktayo bhinnam eva jñānam upajanayeyuḥ | katham punar abhinnam dhiyam abhidhānam cādadhātīty āśamkyāha -- **evam** [29.23] iti | **tad ekam** vāhadohādīkāryam tatra **pratīniyamah** | pratīniyatvatvam avāśyam prāgbhāvitvam **lakṣaṇam** [29.23] yasyā sā tathoktā | upakartavyam abhiva(vya)ktavyam na tu janayitavyam ity avase[17b] ¹yam | nityatayā tasya pareṇa tathātvānubhyupagamāt | parābhyupagamān apekṣāyām cāśya drṣṭāntatvānupapatteḥ | tasmād vivakṣitād **aparām sāmānyam** [29.24] tadekasāmānyam vyaṃjakatvākhyam | **anyathā** [29.24] tadaparasāmānyayogena vyaṃjakatvaprakāreṇa | tadabhiyaktayepi tadaparām sāmānyam tadekasāmānyābhivyaṃjakākhyam sāmānyābhivyaṃjakatvākhyam aparām upeyam | ²tathā tadabhiyaktayepy anyad ity **anavasthāyā** aparyavasānasya **prasamgāt** [29.24] prāpter hetoḥ | sādhyaiṣyanti vivakṣitasāmānyayogam antareṇa svabhāvata eveti prakaraṇād avaseyam |

nanu kiṃ pramāṇaparidṛṣṭārthāpalāpe prayatir bhavātām yenaivam abhidhīyate ity āha **kim** [29.6] iti | atha kim ajñāyamānapramāṇakam asad avāśyam bhavati yena sarvathā tadarthakriyo³cchedaḥ kriyate ity āha **pramāṇābādhitena ce**[29.26]ti |

pramāṇābādham eva mātrayā darśayitum **tathāhi**[29.27]tyādinopakramate **nopalakṣayāma** [29.28] iti vadan drṣyānupalambham bādhakam darśayati | **avibhāvanam** [30.2] nirluṭhitagarbhavadvibhāgenāpratipattīḥ | rūparūpiṇor ananyatvena bhede rūpiṇa ema bhedāpatter ity abhipretyāha **padārtha**⁴**dvayopagamaprasamgād iti** [30.5] | **ādi**[30.5]śabdāc chabdjāñānaparigrahaḥ |

nanu bhinnasāmānyayogād bhedo bhāvānām, na punaḥ pratibhāsabhedād ity āśamkyā yadi apy atra śataṃ doṣaḥ sambhavanti, tathāpi granthāvastirabhyad ekam eva dūṣaṇam datte **sāmānyasyeti** {p. 283} [30.7] | evam manyate yadi sāmānyabhedād bhāvabhedas tadā gavāśvarasyeva gotvā⁵svatvayor api bhedas tadaparasāmānyabhedād bhaved iti sāmānyasyāpy aparasāmānyaprasakter iti | astv eva kā kṣitir ity āha -- **niḥsāmānyasyeti** [30.7] | **asye**[30.7]ti sāmānyasya |

eteneti [30.10] "na tathāvidham upalakṣayām" ityādinopadarśitena drṣyānupalambhena | katham punar drṣyānupalambhaḥ siddho yena tannirākṛtam e⁶tat syāt **yata** [30.15] iti | **tadāsiddham** i[30.15]ty anva(nu)gamāpekṣatvam buddher iti prakaraṇād draṣṭavyam | **tatra** [30.16] indriyabuddhāv **anupalakṣaṇād** [30.16] apratibhāsanāt | aspaṣṭānilādyākārah sā(rā) sāmānyabuddhir abhimatam samvedyate iti cātrābhipretam | vyaktirūpam apāśyānyasyeṣṭa(spaṣṭa)m eva rūpam upagatam | tatrāvabhāśate tad eva sāmānyā⁷m asmākam ity āśamkyā tad api nāstīty abhiprāyavān āha **spaṣṭasyāpi**[30.27]ti | anupalakṣaṇād ity abhisambaddhyate | samprati dvītiyasya spaṣṭarūpasyopalakṣaṇam abhyupagamya tasyānugābhirūpatvam pratīśedhayann āha | **tad bhāve ce**[30.17]ti | **co** viśeṣārthābhidhānābhyupagame | anena kiṃ tad dvītiyam spaṣṭam rūpam sābalevyābhūleyavyaktidvayāntarālam na vyāpnotī⁸ kiṃ vyāpnotī vikalpayor buddhisthīkṛtaylor madhye 'vyāpanapakṣe doṣam darśayati | **vyaktidvayasyāntarālam** avakāśam **avyāpnavataḥ** [30.17] svasattayān abhisambandha(dhna)taḥ | **katham tadanugamo** [30.18] vyaktyantarānugamo vyaktyantaravyāpitvam niṣkriyatvena gatvā vyāpārāsambhavāt tathātvēpi pūrvavyaktiviyogānuṣāṅgāt | na ca tatsāṅgam iti ca bhāvah |

dvītiya [18a] ¹vikalpepy āha **vyāptau ce**[30.18]ti | **tatra** [30.19] antarāle |

na tasya tatra vyaktam rūpam asti vyañjakābhāvāt tenānupalakṣaṇam ity āha **nahī**[30.19]ti | avāśyam hi bhūtale tat kayācid vyaktam iti na tasyāvvyaktarūpasambhava iti bhāvah |vārtikārasāyāpy ayam artho 'bhīpreta iti pratipādayann āha -- **tathā ce**[30.20]ti | prakṛtopayayogibhāga eva paṭhitum yujyate itivārtikasya pādāta²yam evāyam apāṭhat | uktayopapattē vyaktaikarūpasambhava cedam anyadā(trā)pi nīdarśayann āha -- **ekatrāpīti** [30.23] | **co** vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | sarvasarvagatavādinam adhikṛtyoktam **sakaleti** [30.23] | svāśrayasarvagatavādinam tu prati **svāśraye**[30.24]ti | **nāma**[30.25]śabdo 'sambhāvanāyām | iha ekatraivāśraya ity ane³nāpy amśenāyam na drṣṭāntaḥ kintu yathā kṣaṇikatvasya nirvikalpakabodhena drṣṭasyāpi na darśanāvāsāyas tathā sakalasvāśrayarūpapratibhāsepi na darśanāvāsāya ity anenaiva | astu tarhi sarvabhuvanavartirūpasya niścayaḥ | sarvasvāśrayavartino vā kā {p. 284} kṣatir ity āha **tata** [30.27] iti | **tatas** tādṛśārūpaniścayāt | **tac**[31.1]chabde⁴na sāmānyam pratyavamṛsyate | **sahacārī**śabdena ca sambaddham vivakṣitam | tenāyam arthas tatsahacārīṇaḥ sāmānyasambaddhasya tatsamavāyaviśayasyeti yāvād iti | etac

canaiyāyikādīnpratyabhihitam |

mīmāṃsakampratyāha -- **tadabhinnavabhāvāsya ce**[31.1]tī |

kim indriyabuddhau sāmānyasya pratibhāsa āhosvidvikalpabuddhā⁵v anumānātmikāyām iti vikalpayor antarnihitayor ekaṃ vikalpaṃ nirākṛtyāparaṃ nirākartum āha **athe**[31.3]tī | **ādiśabdād** śabdabā(śabdādi)parigrahaḥ | prāktanam **evābhīpretye**[30.15]tī padam atrābhisambadhate | tataḥ **anumānādibuddhim iti** dvitīyayā nirdeśaḥ | yathāspaṣṭo vyaktiyākāro 'rthākāro vā lakṣyamāṇaḥ samvedya⁶mānōsti na tathā svalakṣaṇapratibhāso vyaktiyākāro lakṣyamāṇōstīti yojyam | kasmād evam ity āha -- **tadabhāva** [31.5] iti tasya svalakṣaṇasyābhāve **tāsām** [31.6] sāmānyabuddhīnām | atraivābhyuccayahetum āha **ākārāntareṇa ce**[31.6]tī | svajñāne indriyajānamni jñāne | spaṣṭāspaṣṭarūpadvayayogi svalakṣaṇam tenendri⁷yajñāne spaṣṭena rūpeṇa pratibhāty anyatra punar aspaṣṭentey āha **aneke**[31.6]tī | **atiprasaṅgādi**[31.7]tī ghaṭa pratibhāsepi patapratibhāskalpanā syāt | ghaṭapatalakṣaṇarūpadvaya(yā)yogitvāt patasyetyāder uttarasyātrāpi suvacatvād ity abhisandhiḥ | **tasmādi**[31.7]tyādinopasamharati | iyam abhinnavbhāsa sāmānyākārā svalakṣaṇād udbhavo 'syā iti **svalakṣaṇodbhāvā sati bhinnārthagrahiṇī** vyāvṛttavastugrahiṇī **na pratibhāti | kiṃ tv anādi**[31.9]tī |

"dṛḍhatvāt sarvadā buddher" iti bruvatā yadi buddher dārdhyam abhihitam tad api nīrupayann āha -- **dṛḍhatvañ ce**[31.10]tī | sahetukavināśavādiḥ **kṣaṇikatvābhyupagamād i**[31.10]ty āśutaravināśitvābhyupagamād iti veditavyam | **asyāḥ** [31.11] sāmānyabuddheḥ | **tad** [31.10] abādhyamānavtam |

[18b] ¹**syācchabdo** 'nekāntavacano niyatōsti tena **syādvādo**[31.12]nakāntavāda yad vā syād akṣaṇikaḥ syāt kṣaṇika ityādi [31.12] syād iti vādāḥ **syādvādas** tasya **bhaṅgo** nirākaraṇam tasmād evāvadhāraṇīyo bādhaka iti prakṛtatvāt | syādvādabhaṅgam adhīyete karmaṇi lyablope ceyam pañcamī draṣṭavyā |

evam manyata [29.22] ityādīnā yad upakrāntam tad upasamharann āha ²**tasmād i**[31.16]tyādi | **yas tu** [31.18] **mithyātve**[53]**doṣa** [32.1] iti sambandhaḥ | {p. 285} **uktaḥ** [32.1] pareṇety arthāt | kiṃ kṛtvāsāv ukta ityāha **pūrvapakṣayitveti** [31.19] | **sāmānyam** [31.22] ityādir **bhaviṣyati**[31.22]tyantaḥ pūrvapakṣagraanthaḥ | asyaiva pūrvapakṣasyākāram **itī**[30.23]śabdo darśayati | **tasya** [31.19] sāmānyasya **vṛtṭe**[31.19]r vartanasya | **niyāmakaṃ** vyavacchedakam | sābaleyādiṣu karkādisādhāraṇe parasparaṃ bhinnā³ṭvepi gotvam eva vartate nāsvatvam ity etan nimittam | **yathā**kasmāt sābaleyāt karko bhinnas tathā bāhuleyopi tatas **tulyepi bhinnatve** [31.21] bhede **keṣucit** [31.21] sābaleyādiṣu vṛtṭir gotvasya avṛtṭitāvidyamānavṛtṭitvam avidyamānavam evāsvatvasyādiśabdasaṃgrhītasya | kasya keṣucid vṛtṭyavṛtṭitēti apekṣyām uktaṃ⁴ **gotvāder i**[31.22]tī | **animitte**[54]tī kākākṣīnyāyēnobhayatrāpi vṛtṭyavṛtṭitāyām buddhāv api sambadhate | tenāyam artho yathā gotvādeḥ keṣucid vṛtṭyavṛtṭitānimittāpi niyāmakasāmānyarahitāpi **tathā** [31.22] tadvad**buddhi**[31.22]r abhinnavbhāsa dhīranimittā janakagotvasāmānyāsūnyānādītathāvidhavāsanāsāmarthyāt keṣu⁵cid eva **bhaviṣyati**[31.22]tī | **tena** viṣayam vinā kutōtpa(vinā buddhyutpa)tyyabhāvena **tat**[31.25]sāmānyam **dhruvaṃ** nityam **icchaṃti** | yad vā **tena** kāraṇena **tatsāmānyam icchanti dhruvaṃ** niścitam | **tenābhinnena** viṣayena vinā anugamātmikānām buddhīnām utpāde ko doṣa ity āha | **tā hīti** [31.26] | **tā** abhinnavbhāsa sāmānyabuddhayah | anena sāmānyābhāve tathābhūtabuddhyutpāde bādhakapramāṇam uktaṃ pareṇa | asāv eva vandīkṛtam artham pratikurvann āha -- **na tv itī** [31.27] | **vṛtṭir** niyatēti prakaraṇāt | na **duṣyati**[31.27]tī bruvatō 'yam bhāvas tadantareṇa tathāvidhabuddhyutpāde mithyāvadoṣōsti bādhakaḥ | **sāmānyasya** [31.27] tu sāmānyāntareṇa keṣucid eva vṛtṭau kim asti bādhakam yena tatrānya⁷sāmānyam abhyanuḥjānāmīti | **asau** [32.1] mithyāvaprasaktidoṣo **na tathāgatasiddhāntaītipariśuddhabuddhīn a**[32.2]smadādīn **bādhate** vyathayati | kasmād ity āha **sāmānye**[32.2]tī | yady api pūrvavat sāmānyabuddher mithyāvavyavasthānibandhanam pramāṇam mātrayā darśitam tathāpi bahumukham evāsyā mithyāvavyavasthāpakam pramāṇam astīti pratipādayitum **tathāhī**[32.3]tyādino⁸pakramate | **sāmnā** [32.4] galakambalaḥ | **ādiśabdāt** kakudādiaparigrahaḥ ||55||**nāsādhāraṇam** sāmānyarūpatāhānīprasāṅgāt | nodayavyayaprasāṅgayogi nityatvābhāvaprasāṅgabhāvād iti buddhistham | **itīḥ** [32.8] anantaroktam pratyavamṛṣati | kuto na yuktam ity āha **viruddhe**[32.9]tī | amum artham sātīrekaṃ kārīkābhīr vaktum para {p. 286} mukhenāha **ne**(-khenāha āhace)**tyādi** | **nāsa** ity vakte[19a] ¹r itiprakaraṇād draṣṭavyam | **ajātatā** [32.10] **keneṣṭhe**[32.11]tī lingaviparīṇāmena sambandhanīyam | **kena** [32.11] kāraṇena | **tadvad** vyaktivat | **ananvayo** [32.11] vyaktiyantarānanugāmītvam |

NOTES

[53] "mithyāvaprasāṅgadoṣaḥ" -- S

[54] "animittā" -- S

[55] na cāsā--- S

nanu ca "sāmānyāny api caitāni nāśīny āśrayanāśata" [Ślokavā. pr. 380] iti vacanānmīmāṃsakairvyaktināśe nāśa iṣṭa eveti kim ucyate vyaktināśe 'nāśaḥ | keneṣṭhe(ṣṭa i)ti prakṛtam mīmāṃsakamatam iti | satyam eta²t | kevalam evamvaktur ayam āśayaḥ yady ekaṃ sāmānyam tato bhinnāñcābhinnāṃ ca saṃgacchate tadā vyaktirūpeṇa vyayate tadvyatiriktena ca rūpeṇānuvartata iti syād api yadi paraṃ manomodakapoyogamātravad etad iti | etac cādhastād yathāvasaram ihaiva pratipādayisyate | ata eva ca kaiścinnaiyāyikāir nāśīnīty upalabhyānīty etad artham³kumārilenoktam vyākhyātam iti |

vyaktijanmani janmāñīṣṭau sāmānyasya dūṣaṇam idam upasthitam iti darśayann āha -- **vyakti**[32.12]tyādi | jātir iti vaksyamāṇāpekṣayā strīlingena nirdeśaḥ | niṣkriyatvā jāter iti abhipretya nāgatety abhyupagamayati | **prāg** [32.13] vyaktyudayāt pūrvam | dṛṣṭyāya anupalabdhatvād ity abhiprāyeṇa ca **nāśit ity u**⁴[32.13]**pagamayati** | **cedi**[32.12]ty atrāpi sambadhate | tasyā vyakter utpadyamānāyā **deṣo** diśyate 'sminn iti kṛtvādhāra uktaḥ | anenaitad darśayati | tatsambabdhoru(?)bandhanena vā prakāreṇa bhavet sa caikopī na bhavātīti | **sā** jātīḥ **tayā** vyaktyā **saṅgatā** sambaddhā **katham** [32.13] na kathañcīt | tajjanyaṇmani sāmānyasyesyamāṇe⁵ tādātmyam tāvad atibhavān na(tāvad bhedaṇ na) yujyate | tatsambandhamātram api na saṃgacchata ity abhiprāyo 'syaivaṃ ca vaditur boddhavyo 'nyathāmīmāṃsakamatetādātmyād anyasya sambandhasyāñīṣṭer āgatāśrayāntarādītyādivārā sambandhamātraniṣedho 'nupayuktaḥ prasajyeta prastutaḥ ca tanmatam iti | vyaktināśe 'vināśitveṣṭau⁶ ca sāmānyasye(syā)yam doṣaḥ syād iti darśayann āha **vyakti**(kīti) [32.14] | niṣkriyatvād ity abhiprāyeṇa **nāgate**[32.14]ty āha | **tacchūnye**[32.14] naṣṭavyaktirahite dṛṣṭyādarśanābhiprāyeṇa ca **na sthītye** āha | **kveti** [32.15] kākākṣī(kākvā) praśnayuktaḥ katham(katha)nāśakyatvam pratipādayati | jāter vyaktyātmakatvopagame tadudayavyayayos tadanvaya⁷vyayau na syātām | satyāñ ca tadviṣṭāv ayam ayañ ca doṣa ity pratipādyā tattādīṣṭau ca jātes tādātmyopagama eva jaghanya ity pratipādayann āha **vyakte**[32.16]r ityādi | sā vyaktir ātmā svabhāvo yasya tadbhāvaḥ | **anupaplutaṃ** [32.17] vādyādībhīr aprāpitāsvāsthyam ceto {p. 287} yeṣāṃ teṣāṃ | katham iṣṭam | kṣepe cāyam kimah prayogaḥ | upaplutaceta⁸sām evamīmāṃsakānāmīdam iṣṭam iti sāmartyād darśitam | pramāñsī(māsi)ddhav prakṛṣṭam kārakam pramāṇam ucyate 'viśeṣādhāyīte ca sādhakatamatvābhāvāt katham asya tattvam syād ity āśayaḥ |

naivai[32.27]tī vyācakṣāṇā **ca**[32.27]kāram avadhāreṇa darśayati | **līngagrahaṇāt tarakālabhāvino** [32.28] vikalpasyeti prakaraṇāt | tasmin vikalpe [19b] ¹pratibhāsanāt tasya sāmānyam iti prakāśitam | sambaddhasambandhād ityādi pūrvoktaḥ prakārah | vyaktisvabhāvavate tasya katham tadakarṭṭvam ity āha **tasyeti** [33.3] | kalpitam vikalpena ghaṭitam **rūpaṃ** [33.3] svabhāvo yasya tasya | **tadasambhavad** [33.3] rañjanādyarthakriyānupapattēḥ | sarvanīyasādhāraṇādūṣaṇam iha samuccinnann āha | **nace**[33.4]tī | **anyā** [56]ce[33.5]tī tadekasādhyatayopagatābhinnajñānbhīdhānālā²kṣaṇam avaseyam | **itī**[33.6]r evam artho **manyate** [33.6] cetasi nidhattevärttikakāra ity evam bruvāṇa itī cārthād draṣṭavyam |

NOTES

[56] veti S |

anadhigatārthaviṣayam pramāṇam iti pramāṇalakṣaṇam pareṇa kārīkayā darsitam iti darsayann āha **tatrāpūrveti** [33.11]. aham ahamikayā kriyā **āhopuruṣikā** tayā [33.16] karaṇabhūtayā | tatsvalakṣaṇam aspaṣṭarūpatayā anukarofīti tadanukārī³ti vivakṣitam iti prakatyann āha | **aspaṣṭanīlasvalakṣaṇānukārī** [33.27] aspaṣṭanīlasvalakṣaṇābhāsam ity arthah | sarva eva hi vikalpo 'spaṣṭasvalakṣaṇābhah | nīlādī paśyatas tu vikalpayato yaḥ spaṣṭārthapratibhāsābhīmānah, sa tadvikalpasamasamayajnanmano nirvikalpasya prasādāt | yathā caitat tathobhe(ce) samīcīnam ācāryo ⁴viniścayam iti (ya iti) tata evā[va]gantavyam | katham punar aspaṣṭanīlasvalakṣaṇānukārī na tu nirvikalpavata spaṣṭasvalakṣaṇānukārīty āśamkyā vojyam -- **sākṣād** [33.27] vyavadhānena **anupattes** tataḥ svalakṣaṇād iti prakaraṇāt | yadi tatas tan notpannam, tarhi tasya niyatānīlādīkāraparigrahaḥ kutastya ity āśamkyā vojyam -- **darśane**[33.17]ti | darśane⁵nāmudhenā(nānubhāvenā)hitah **samskāro** [33.27] vāsānā **tasyā**[57]**vedha** [33.27] ākṣepas tadvaśāt | **co**[33.27] vyaktam etad ity āsminn arthe |

NOTES

[57] ādheya S |

nanu yat tatrāvabhāṣate tat svalakṣaṇam | yena spaṣṭanīlasvalakṣaṇānukārīty ucyata ity āha **dr̥ṣye**[33.28]ti | **dr̥ṣyavikalpyayor** ekīkaraṇāt | dr̥ṣyavikalpyāv arthāv ekīkr̥tyāsyā pravṛtter ity arthah | dr̥ṣyavikalpyaikīkaraṇam⁶ ca tasya tathotpatter eva draṣṭavyam | tadavabhāṣino 'bāhyatvād eva na paramasāvanukarofīty āśayah | **sa** [34.1] vikalpah | ta po(pā)nālbane katham gr̥hitagr̥hitvalakṣaṇam smṛitvatm ity āśamkyāha **tathāhi**[34.4]ti |

{p. 288} smṛitūrvatvam evānumānavikalpasya pratipādayan paraḥ prāha -- **tathāhi**[34.11]tyādi | agnītvādinā rūpaṇānavacchinn⁷atvāt **anagnivyāvṛttam vastumātram** ity āha **mahānasas** sūpakārasālā | **ādi**[34.12]śabdādāyās kārakutyāder grahaṇam | **prāk** [34.15] pūrvam vyāptigrahaṇakāla ity ākūtam | **pradeśaviśeṣe** parvatādeau | **tadvas** [34.13] anumānavikalpavat |

nanv adhigatāv adhgantur apy anumānavikalpasya prāmānyapradarśanēnāsyāpi tathābhūtasya prāmānyam āveditam evati kim anenoktā⁸natiśayinoktenāpīty āśamkyāha **evam manyata** [34.14] iti | pūrvapakṣiṇaitasminn uktepy evam bruvāno niyatam evam vakṣyamānakam **manyate** [34.14] cetasi niveśayati | **yad** i[34.14]tyādinā manānyam eva darśayati | **ādi**[34.15]śabdāt kālasya parigrahaḥ | **sādhyadharmigrāhi** [34.17] parvatādiḥgrāhi | **dr̥ṣṭāntadharmigrāhi** [34.17] mahāsādidharmigrāhi | tatra dr̥ṣṭāntadharmigrāhiṇā darśane[na] naiva [20a] parvatādiviśiṣṭam anagnīnā vyāvṛttam vastu gr̥hitam | nāpi tadāha na parva(nāpi parva)tādisādhyadharmigrāhiṇānvayādyavedino(nā)pi | tathātra vipatti (tathātve 'vipratipatti)prasamgāt tadvīṣiṣṭam anagnivyāvṛttam vastu gr̥hitam itidarśanānvayā(darśanadvayā)nadhigatam uktam | **ayogovyavacchedena** [34.18] sambandhavyudā...ena **tadviparītatvād** [34.20] anumānavikalpaviparītatvāt | tena yadā(thā) dr. yatyaiva niścayanāt |

nanu **vastvadhīṣṭhānatvād va**[34.23]stvēlambanatvād ity abhipretam | tathā cānumānasamgrahaḥ ity āha **vastvadhīṣṭhānatvam ce**[34.23]ti | cakāras tuśabdasyārthe | pramānasya vyāpārah prāpaṇam tasya viśayas tam abhipretyocyate | **nālbānalakṣaṇam** [34.25] viśayam abhipretyocyate iti sambandhanīyam | ālbānalakṣaṇam gr̥hyarūpam | uktād anyena prakāreṇa **anyathā**vyāpīnī sarvapramānāsamgrāhikā | viprakṛṣṭo de³śakālasvabhāvair vyavahito viśayo yasyāḥ sā tathoktā |

tatrāpi[35.1]tyādi pratividhānam | vikalparūpasyaiva vastuno dharmītvāt | tasyaiva ca tatpradhānatvādyanupādānatvasādhyatvāt | tatrāpi pramāṇavyavasthāyās tad eva vikalparūpam vastvadhīṣṭhānam astīti samudāyārtha | darśanavidhīpratiśedhavalakṣaṇānām darśanasyaiva⁴prāmānyam netarayor iti prakṛtam | uktaḥ ca "tatra tadāyam eva"[25.11] ityādinā | tatkuo 'sya vastvāśrayeṇa pramāṇavyavasthāpratipādanasyārthotpā(syopapā)danam ityāśamkyā samgati darśayitum **idaṃ ce**[35.12]tyādinopakramate | tasya anadhigatavasturūpādihigantṛtvasya **asiddhatā** | tasyā **udbhāvanam** [35.16] prakāśanam tadartham | {p. 289} **tasyaiva** [35.20] svalakṣaṇasyaiva | sāmā⁵nyasyāpy arthakriyāsa(sā)marthyalakṣaṇatvāt tadvīṣayopi vikalpah prāmānyānnāpīti pūrvapakṣam utpaśyann evam bruvānah kim manyata ity āha **sāmānyasyeti** [35.21] | **tadviparītatvād a**[35.21]rthakriyāsamarthyalakṣaṇaviparītatvāt | yathā ca tasyārthakriyākāritvasambhavi tathā purastād uktam iti | gūdhābhīśāś caivaṃ **manyata** [35.21] iti draṣṭavya⁶m | **topi** [35.23] **vastuny eva** [35.24] **puruṣasya pravṛtter i**[35.23]ti sambandhaḥ | **tatsāmarthyajnam vikalpo na pramāṇam** i[35.23]ti sādhye ca hetupadam etat | katham pravṛtṭir ity āha **tadadhyavasāyene**[35.24]ti | kasmāt tadadhyavasāyena pravṛtṭih kalpyate ity **anyathe**[35.25]ti | **tatra** [4/35.24] svalakṣaṇe pūrvasyā upapatter asyāś ca tulyatvāt kim anena punar ukte⁷ty āha **pūrvam i**[35.27]ti | etaḥ ca śabdīm gatim āśrītya bhedo darśito draṣṭavyah | athārthābhēdāt kim mukhabhedamātreṇa bhedenopadarśiteneti nirbandhas tad evocyata ity abhiprāyavān āha **yad ve**[36.1]ti | **kim iti**[36.6]tinipātānīpātasamudāyah kasmād ity asyārthe vartate |

syād etat svalakṣaṇe nirvikalpakaviśaye pravartayann api tadanubhāvāt prameyā⁸ntaraviśayah san prāmānyam prāpsyatīty āśamkyāha **ayam asyābhīprāya** [36.12] iti | **tatraiva** [36.13] prameyāntare svaviśaya eva[58]**pravartayed i**[36.14]ti | sambhāvanapadam etat | śakyārtham vā | kim kartum pravartayed ity āha -- **rūpam** [59]**tatsādhyam i**[36.14]ti | prameyāntaramātram tadvīṣayam abhipretya tatraiva pravartayet **tatsādhyām arthakriyām adhgantum i**[36.14]ty uktam adhunā tu yadi sāmārthya[20b] (sāmānya) ¹lakṣaṇam tatprameyāntaram tadā **naiva vā** [36.14] ity uktam | **naiva vā pravartayet** na svalakṣaṇe nāpi sāmānye na **kvacid apīti** pravṛtṭimātrapatīśedhād gr̥hiyate |

NOTES

[58] pravartayatu S |

[59] tatsādhyām arthakriyām S |

yad vā pūrvam sāmānyasādhyām arthakriyāmanākalyābhīhitam **tatraiva** [36.13] ityādi | idānīm tu tatsādhyām arthakriyāmākālyoyoktam -- **naiva ve**[36.14]ti | kasmād evām ity āha -- **tadvīṣaye**[36.15]ti | tatsiddhaya eva pravartayīṣyatīti āha **vikalpe**[36.16]ti | **tatsīddhe**[36.14]r abhinnañānalakṣaṇāyā arthakriyāyā niṣpatteḥ | sāmārthyāc cābhinnābhīdhanalakṣaṇāyās cety ābhedaḥ (ś cety api vedyam) |

nanu tataḥ prameyāntaraviśayopi pratyayas tadvīṣaye pravartayannīspādītasvaviśayārthakriyo vā kvacid pravarttayan prāmānyam api prāpsyatīty āha -- **nāhi**[36.16]tyādi | **pratyayā** [36.17] ity atra bahuvacana sākalyam darśayati | **sādhitā** niśpādītā **arthakriyā** [36.18] | {p. 290} svaviśayārthakri³yā yeśānte tathā, teṣām **kvacid api** [36.19] na **pravartayanti**ti pūrvakeṇābhīsambandhaḥ | **viśeṣeṇa** [36.19] viśeṣeṣyaiva yair mīmāṃsakair evam **vyākhyā[ya]te** [36.19] teṣām mata iti sāmārthyāt | **dvyātmakasya** [36.21] sāmānyaviśeṣātmakasya | vijñānābhinnahetutvād icchāder vijñānātmakam(katvam) siddham abhipretya prāmānyānuśaṅgaḥ kuto(kṛto) veditavyah | **pramāṇānāmīyattā** [36.26] vya⁴vacchedah |kumārīlamatena pratyakṣānumānopamānārthāpattīśādbābhāvāḥ ṣaḍ eva pramāṇānīty evamrūpā **viśrīyeta** [36.27] trutyet | **dhārayā** pravāhena **vahanaśīlāni** [37.1] bhavanadharmāni | **anekāntas tadabhinnayogakṣematvalakṣaṇo** hetur iti prakaraṇāt | ekasminn arthe sajātīyāni sajātīyavijātīyāni vā⁵ **pramāṇāni samplavante** pravarttanta iti **vādī** [37.5] | **pratikṣaṇam** [37.7] **bhīdyata** [37.8] iti sambandhaḥ | keṣām kṣaṇaviśeṣe(śa)sādhye 'rthe vāñchā bhavati | yady asmadādīnām tathārthādarśitvād eva na sambhavaṭīty āha **yogīnāmi** i[37.11]ti | yogaś cittaikāgratā sa yeṣām asti teṣām, nityayoge praśamsyāyām vāya[mi]nirdraṣṭavyah | śamathavipaśyane vā yogas tadva⁶tām | nanu teṣām svārthāsambhāvāt kim abhipretyāsminn vāñchā bhavaṭīty āha -- **pare**[37.11]ti |

atha paropakāriṇaḥ pareṣāṃ evopakurvantu kasmāt punaḥ kṣaṇaviśeṣasādhyam artham prāptum pariharttum vābhīlaṣantīty āha **kasyacid i**[37.12]ti | kasyacid kṣaṇaviśeṣasādhyasārthasya **katham cit** sākṣāt pāraparyeṇa **vopayogād upa**[37.12]yujyamāna⁷tvāt | **kvacid** [37.12] prānīnīti prakaraṇād avaseyam | anena paropakārāṅgatvam tasya darśitam | **tadā** [37.12] nānyogakṣematvam iti sambandhanīyam | tadety atracchedo vyakta eva | etad eva nidarśayann āha -- **yathe**[37.12]ti |

sāmānyocchedasyārthasya viṣayopadarśane yathaitaddarśitam, tathānyad api draṣṭavyam iti yathāśabdasyārthaḥ |

bhāvanāmārgavyudāsena[60]**darśanamārga** [37.12] ity u⁸ktam | duḥkhe dharmajñānakṣāntīti, duḥkhe dharmajñānam | duḥkhe 'nvayajñānakṣāntīti, duḥkhe anvayajñānam | samudaye dharmajñānakṣāntīti, samudaye dharmajñānam | samudaye 'nvayajñānakṣāntīti, samudaye 'nvayajñānam | nirodhe dharmajñānakṣāntīti, nirodhe dharmajñānam | nirodhe 'nvayajñānakṣāntīti, nirodhe 'nvayajñānam | mārga dharmajñānakṣāntīti, mārga dharmajñāna[m] | mā[21a] ¹rge 'nvayajñānakṣāntīti ity evaṃ pañcadaśakṣaṇā darśanamārgaḥ taduktamabhidharmakoṣe "adrṣṭadrṣṭer dṛṣṭmārgas tatra pañcadaśakṣaṇāḥ" [AK. 6.28] iti | tasmin darśanamārga phalabhūtaḥ pañcaśaṃkleśaskandhāḥ | duḥkhākhyam satyam | {p. 291} tasmin **duḥkhe dharmajñānakṣāntīti** [37.13] svarūpajñānāyogyatā | duḥkhasākṣātsaṃkā(kṣātkā)riññānopajanānāyogyāḥ kuśala iti yāvat |

NOTES

[60] atra viśeṣārthīnā visuddhimaggo 'nusatavyaḥ pr. 359 |

sa kṣaṇaḥ kiṃ karo²tīty āha [[61]**daśānām** i[37.13]ti | rāga-pratidha-māna-avidyā-vicikitsā pañca, satkāyadrṣṭi-mithyādaṣṭi-antahrāhadṣṭi-drṣṭiparāmāṣa-vrataparāmāṣalākṣaṇā drṣṭayaḥ -- daśānuśayāḥ eṣāṃ **vāsanām nirodhayati** [37.13] vināśayati | kathaṃ karoṭīty āha | **tadviruddhe**[37.14]tyādi | tair anuśayair viruddho 'yam āśayaś cittasamtatyavasthāviśeṣas tasyo³tpādanāt | duḥkhe dharmajñānakṣāntītiśaṇasyārthakriyām upadarśya duḥkhe dharmajñānakṣaṇasya tato bhinnām arthakriyām darśayitum āha -- **duḥkha** [37.14] iti | **duḥkhe dharmajñānam** [37.14] duḥkhasvarūpasākṣātkāri(ra)pravṛttajñānam | **nirvāṇam** [37.15] mokṣaḥ prāpyate anayeti vvyutpattya, nirvāṇasya prāptir yasmād iti vvyutpattya vā tāvat kleśaviviktatā **nirvāṇa⁴prāpti**śabdenoktā | darśanamārgapraheyāṇām dvātriṃśataḥ kleśānām madhye 'nena daśānām eva kleśānām vi(ni)rodhād dagdha(d daśa)kleśaviviktatānātasyāt pādanāta (?) samudayādijñānādiḥprahātavyakleśaprahāṇipratirūpā nirvāṇabhāvyasya davīyā(yaḥ) siddhyavasthānād anyathāitad asaṃjāsam syād iti | athavā nirvāṇaśabdena naivārcaṭaḥparamaṇiḥśrayasātmane yad evam ūce kiṃtvāntarāniḥśreyasaṃ tathābhūtam iti na kiñcid avadyam | kathaṃ tathākaroti āha **anuśayati** [37.15] | sati tasmin manāgapi te punar notpadyante | api tu tadvivikta eva kṣaṇaprabandha iti tadā sudārḍhyāpādanam tasyādhiśayam (?) | pūrvakena ca kṣaṇena kleśā niḥkleśitā uttareṇa tu yathā te⁶ punar na praviśanti, tathā ācāritam ity anayor vyāpāraprayojanam | atevābhidharmakoṣe "cauraniḥkleśānapātipidhānavad" iti (AK 6.28 Bh) darśitam | duḥkhe dharmajñānakṣāntīdharmajñāne ca kāmāvacarakleśapratipakṣatayā jñātave duḥkhe dharmajñānakṣāntīdharmajñānāyor udāharaṇā(ṇa)diṃmātratvena anyeṣāṃ api tathā vivi⁷ktatvād **eṣām** i[37.16]ti bahuvacanenāha grāhakaṇyālabakāni | kāni punas tāni grāhakaṇīty āha **pare**[37.16]ti | paracittaviśayāni jñānāni **paracittajñānāni** [37.16] |

NOTES

[61] damānām S iti tv asamyak

etad uktaṃ bhavati | darśanamārgam adhigacchato duḥkhe dharmajñānakṣāntīdyādikṣaṇāḥ | kramabhāviṇaḥ kramabhāvibhir jñānair yogyamtareṇa yad ālambyate parārthoddeśena tathā tadviśayāni ta⁸dyogāntarajñānāni **prthag eva** [37.16] pūrvapūrvajñānād bhinnāny eva pramāṇānīti darśanamārgādhigantrkṣaṇaviśayāṇām yogijñānānām prthag eva prāmāṇyam iti pratipādyā samprati sāmānyenaiva yogijñānāni bhinnārthakriyāsāmarthyakṣaṇaviśayāni sarvāny eva pramāṇānīti pratipādayisyam āha -- **parahite**[37.17]tyādi | {p. 292} **bhagavatām** [37.18] **adhyakṣacetasām nānāyo** [21b] ¹**gākṣematvāt** [37.21] | prthag eva prāmāṇyam iti śeṣaḥ prakaraṇalabhyam vā | adhikaraṇe ceyam ṣaṣṭhī | tena bhagavat sambandhīni yāny adhyakṣacetāmsi sākṣātkārapravṛttāni jñānāni teṣām ity ārthaḥ | kimbhūtānām bhagavatām ity āha **sarve**[37.19]ti | **sarvabhāvān** bhāvanābalajena jñānena **pratikṣaṇam**[62]**kṣamāṇānām** [37.20] paśyatām | kathaṃ teṣām nānāyogakṣematvam ity āha **tadviśaye**[37.20]ti | teṣām bhagavat sa²mbandhyadhyakṣacetasām [37.20] ye viśayābhinnāḥ kṣaṇās taṣām **bhinnasvarthakriyāsūpayogato** [37.21] vyāpārāt | anena viśayasya tathātvād viśayīṇas tathātvam uktaṃ avaseyam | kasmāt punas te pratikṣaṇam bhāvān vīkṣanta ity āha -- **kaścid eve**[37.18]ti | **itih** [37.19] hetau | anugrāhakaḥbandhakānūrūpam ācāritum ity arthād eva sthitam |

NOTES

[62] -kṣaṇam vīkṣamāṇānām -- S

nanu tathāpi siddhārthā bhagavantaḥ svārthamaṇi³yāmsam apy apaśyantaḥ kasyacit kṣaṇasya kasyacit prāṇino 'nugrāhakatve vibandha[ka]tvepi kasmād bhāvān pratikṣaṇam vīkṣanta ity āśaṃkyateche(kya he)tu bhāvena bhagavad viśeṣaṇapadam āha **parahite**[37.17]ti | parasmai hitamāyati pathyam tasyādhānam karaṇam | tasya **dīkṣā** anuṣṭheyam evaitad iti niyamas tadvatām | nityayoge cāyam matup⁴ | **jñānam** eva sadasadvivekakaraṇād āloka ivā**lokas tenāvabhāsa**ta udyotito 'ntarātmā yeṣān teṣām [37.18] antarātmīti lokabhāva(ṇa)yoktaṃ paramārtha(ta)s tu tathābhūtājñānāv alokavatām ity arthaḥ |

āśabdaviśaye prathane vācye veḥ parātṣṭrāterghaṇo 'bhāvād vastuvistara ity asādhur ayam prayoga iti ⁵cet | tat tu nātiśliṣṭam | yataḥ sūtre prathanam viśṭrmatvam abhipretam | tad āhakāśikārah"prathanam viśṭrnatā" iti | na cātra vistaraśabdena vastūnām viśṭrmatvam abhipretam api tu bāhulyam yathā tṛṇasya vistara ity atra | ateva "prathana iti kiṃ? tṛṇavistara" iti pratyudāhṛtam | asya cārthambhāgavṛttikāropi añjasā⁶vya(sā vyā)ñjīti "tṛṇasya vistaro bāhulyam ity arthaḥ" | tat katham aprathane varttamānād asmād dhātor ghaṇ bhavitum arhatīti | atevaprajñākaraguptopārtikālañkārasyādau "prāyāḥ prastutavastuvistarabhrto naḥsanta evocakair vaktārah" ity avocad iti |

kiṃ sarvavedino 'dhikṛtya bhavatāyam hetur anekānta ucyaite, a⁷thāsmadādīni iti vikalpayor buddhisthikṛtyoḥ pūrvasmin vikalpe pratisamādhāyāparasminn api pratividhātukamāḥ **tad yadi**[37.21]tyādinopasamhartum upakramate | **kṣaṇānām vivekaḥ** prthag tvam tad draṣṭum śīlam yeṣām tān **adhikṛtyo**[37.21]ddīśya **ucyate** |

{p. 293} prakaraṇāt "pūrvanābhinnayogakṣematvād" iti hetur anaikāntika ityākhyāyate | tadā "nānekāntaḥ sa hetur" iti ⁸prakaraṇāt | vipakṣagamānābhāvād iti bhāvāḥ | **athe**[37.23]ti pakṣāntaram upakṣipati | **samvyavahārah** pravṛttīnivṛttīlakṣaṇam anuṣṭhānam prayojanam yeṣām **tān** [37.23] | paramārthato bhedakāraṇam uktaṃ **anyānyakāraṇataye**[38.5]ti | tatṛādyā eva pramāṇam | na samyañco 'pi parāñcaḥ pratayāyā iti samarthayitum **tathāhi**[38.8]tyādinopakramate | **tatsādhanā**[38.8]m arthakriyāsādha[22a] ¹nam tasya **prāpaṇam** tatra **samarthe** [38.9][63]**aklīvā**vidyamānaviplavā **dhī**[38.10]r yeṣām te tathā teṣām prekṣāpūrvakāriṇām ity arthaḥ **arthasya kriyā** nispattis tasyāḥ **sādhanam** nispādakam tasya **bhedobhinnavāt** | **samdhukṣaṇa** [38.16] samdīpanamādiśabdāt pavanavedanādīparigrahaḥ |

NOTES

[63] "aklivadhīyām" iti ālokasammataḥ pāṭhaḥ | "aviklavadhīyām" iti S
yady evam i[39.18]tyādi yac codyam | **tathāhi**[406?]tyādi

pratyakṣaṃ pramāṇam abhrāntam ity uktam bhavattī vaktā⁴vvyam | anantaroktād eva kāraṇakalāpāt | pratyakṣalakṣaṇānuktāu ca pratyakṣasyaivānabhidhāne parokṣapratipatteḥ sarvasya anumāne 'ntarbhāvapradaṛṣāṇepi katham pramāṇadvaitamākhyātām bhavati? darśanam eva pramāṇam ityākhyānāc ca nāññānam indriyādi pramāṇam iti darśitam bhavati | bhinnāyās tu prathamāyāḥ katham apāka⁵raṇam? kiṃ ca mukhyavṛttīyā yad uddīśya śāstram pravartate tad artham tad ucyate | na tu sāmānyānuṣaṅgato vā yad vyutpādyaṭi tad artham tad ucyate | na ca pratyakṣavyutpādanābhūyupagamepi mukhyavṛttīyā tadvyutpādane pravṛttam idam iti katham sāmānyena samyagñānavyutpādanārtham ucyate | anyathā anumānavyutpādanārthatvepi tasya sāmānyād anu⁶mānābhāsapratipādanam anuṣaṅgato vikalpasya dhārvāhināñ ca parāñcā(parācām)vikalpajñānāñam pramāṇābhāsavapratipādanam astīti anumānatadābhāsavyutpādanārtham iti pramāṇāpramāṇavyutpādanārtham iti vā kiṃ nocyate? yady a(yada)py anyat samyagñānavyutpādanārtham abhipretam, tatrāpi kalpanāpravṛ(bh)tor mithyājñānasyāpi⁷ prasamgato vyutpādanam astīti tad api samyagñānavyutpādanārtham iti kiṃ nocyate iti yat kiñcid etat | tathā yady anumānatas tathābhūtasya niścayāt tasya prādhānyam ucyate, tadā pratyakṣato dharmigrahaṇam vyāptigrahaṇāñ cāntareṇa nānumāne pravṛttir astīti tasyāpi kiṃ na prādhānyam ucyate? na ca tasyāparabhāvāt prādhānyakalpanā jīyāyāñ | ki⁸ñ ca tad api tattve niścāyakam anumānaṃ samastatattvanīścāyakaśkṣātkārapravṛttapratyakṣāṅgam upasarjanam | tad etabhūyeyam (?) pradhānaṃ bhavitum arhatīti katham viparyastās tattvavidaḥ |

api ca svasamvedanaṃ pratyakṣām antareṇa sarvathā na kasyacit tattvavyavasthānam iti tasyāiva prādhānyam kiṃ na kalpyata iti | sa hi mithyājñānaṃ pratyakṣasya viśayo [22b] ¹yata(tra) tenānurūpo niścayo janitāḥ na ca tatra vivādaḥ sambhavati yenānumānāt tanniścayaḥ pārthyate | {p. 294} athottarakālabhāvināḥ samśayasyānumānato nirāsāt tasya tathātvam ucyate | tarhi pratyakṣasyātīśayena tadvyāyam, tatsamśayono(yānu)tpādasya pratyakṣanibandhanasya bahulam upalambhāt | atha tadā tatpratyakṣam grhītagrāhitayā na pramāṇavyapadesāyogyam satsaśayam nirasya²ti anumānam api tathāiveṭi kim anenoktena? na ca kṣaṇikatvādi pratyakṣasya viśayo yenānumānatas tanniścayāt prādhānyam tasya kalpyetety alam bahunā | pratyakṣasyāpi paṭunaḥ pravartakatvāt kiṃ na prādhānyam? nahi yogyatā yogyād vastuno 'nyā yā parokṣā satī tena niścetum aśakyānyena niścīyeta tanniścāyakam tajjñānam anyat pramāṇam sad anumānaṃ syāt | kintu ³yogyam eva vastu yogyatā, yathā ca pratyakṣasyārthasyaikaprakāṛā pratipattis tathācāryeṇa svayam evānyatra darśitam | atha yady api yogyatā yogyavastusvabhāvā tathāpi parokṣaphalāsavyapekṣā parokṣeti | nanu phalasya parokṣatve sā kiṃ paramārthataḥ parokṣā kiṃ vā parokṣakalpā? tatra yadi parokṣammatte (?) parokṣaiva tadā pra⁴tyakṣaparokṣayor ekātmatānupapatter bhinnāiva syāt | yathāmīmāṃsakanāmkāryārthapattisādhanā | atha parokṣaiva; katham punaḥ pratyakṣasvabhāvā parokṣaiva | tanniścayasya kartum aśakyatvād iti cet | yadi nāmābhyāsāt pūrvaṃ niścetum aśakyā tathāpi abhyāsādāśāpanna paṭīyās pratyakṣeṇa svato 'pasāritabhrāntini⁵mittena kiṃ na niścīyate? phalam api tasya dāhādi nātyantaparokṣam anyatra tatkr̥tasya tasyānekasō 'nubhavāt | ata evābhyāsena tat paṭutaraṃ jātam | natvam abhyu(na tu abhyu)dayādi dānacetanādīkāryatvena niścītam kenacid yena tatrāpy abhyāsāt tathāniścayaḥ syāt | yāvāt ātyantaparokṣam eva | atas tadapekṣayā dānacetanā⁶śakter aniścayo yuktaḥ | tad ayam artho yenāśakṛd vahnyāder dāhāyanubhūtam sa tadā phalasya parokṣatvepi dāhādijananayogyam etad iti pratyakṣeṇa niścīnoty eva | yathā cānābhyāsāvasthāyām pūmsaḥ kṛttimākr̥ttimamuktādipratipatteḥ paropadesāpekṣaṇāt svato 'sambhāvepi saty apy abhyāse sa eva puruṣaḥ puruṣā⁷ntaranirapekṣo muktādeḥ kṛttimādirūpatām svayam eva pratipadyate | tathānābhyāsāvasthāyām svatas tadyogyatāniścāyepi abhyāsādītaḥ paṭimāpratyakṣam svayam eva tadyogyam niścāyayīśyatīti kiṃ nānumānyate | āha cātrabhartharīhī"manīrūpyādiññānam tadvidām nānumānikam" iti | kiñ ca na vyāptismaraṇam antareñānumānaṃ pravartate | na cāgnya⁸dī vastu dr̥ṣtvā tatsādhyārthakriyāvāñchayā pravṛttau yad yad evam arthakriyākāri yathā mahānasādi dr̥ṣtam tadvastv iti pravṛttau(tteḥ) prāgvvyāptismaraṇam saty avādinā vaditum śakyata iti katham tatrānumānasya pravartakatvakalpanā na sāhasam | atas caivaṃ yatas tādrūpyāvasāye pratyakṣam nānumānasāpekṣamanavasthāprasakteḥ | yathā ca tasya pāṭavaṃ tādrupyaniścāye [23a] ¹carītrātham upavarṇānyam, tathā yogyatāniścāye kiṃ na varṇyata ity alam atīvistareṇa |

yat tu tac **cānumeyatām nātipatati** [40.19] tat svaparasmañtānavartinīr buddhīr adhikṛtyoktam "anyatrānubhūtavīśayebhya" iti vacanād iti | atra ca sarvatra samādhānam dhīmadbhīr eva vidheyam |

{p. 295} ātmā (?) **sādhyasādhanabhāvo** [41.20] gamyagamakabhāvāḥ | kṛtakatvādaḥ **pāramārthikam** [41.24] **sādhyasādha²nayor dharmiṇīścabhedam** [41.24] bhinnam rūpaṃ **nālamba**[te] nāśrayate | kuto nālambata ity āha **sambandhe**[41.25]ti | paramārthabhinnānam akāryakaraṇabhūtānaṃ sambandhābhāve tathātvābhāvaprasamgāt | ekasmīn arthe dvayoḥ samavāya **ekārthasamavāyo** [41.26]tra vivakṣītaḥ **kṛtakatvānityatve** [41.26] ādi yasya tasya | kṛtakatvam ādir yasya sāvyavavādvēdeḥ sādhanadharmasya | anityatvam ādir yasya³ sāvyavavādvēdeḥ sādhyadharmasya | **tasye**[41.27]ti samavāyasya | atraivāpeccayahetum āha **samavāyād** i[42.2]ti [64]**ādi**[42.3]śabdād akāśadīkālamanahparamāññāñam samgrahaḥ | katham punaḥ kṛtakatvādeḥ śabdādaḥ vṛttāv ātmādivṛttir āsamjyata ity āha | **ya eva hi**[42.3]ti | **tasya** [42.5] samavāyasya | "na ca samyogavannāñtvaṃ bhāvavallīngāviśeṣāt viśeṣalīngā⁴bhāvāc ca tasmād bhāvavat sarvatraikaḥ samavāya" [Praśa.Bh. pr. 172] iti vacanād ekatvenābhūyupagamaḥ | athāpi syāt | na ca samavāyād vṛttir api tu samavāya eva vṛttir iti tad apy avadyam | sambandhābhāvena bhāvoyam vṛttir iti kalpanāyā ayogāt | sambandhāntarakalpanāyāñ cānavasthāprasamgāt | yadi ca samavāyas tasya vṛttir ātmādiṣv api tasya bhāvāt⁵ katham na tasya vṛttir iti tadavastho doṣa iti | **atha**[42.6]śabdāḥ pakṣāntaram avadyotyati | etasmīn upagame gaḍḍapraveṣe 'kṣitārāñgimvṛttānto jāta iti darśayann āha **saiva tarhi**[42.8]ti |

NOTES

[64] purvatra śamkacīhinītam "ātmā (?)" iti padaṃ atratyam sambhavati

abhūtvā yo na bhavati bhūtvā ca [na] vinaśyati sa **tadviparītarūpas** tasya **yaḥ samāropas** tasya **vyavacchedaḥ** sa **viśayo** [42.9] yasyās tasyāḥ?| sā kim a⁶vāśyābhūyupagamānyā yenānyasyopagamo niśidhyata ity āha **saiveṭi** [42.8] | paramārthena bhedo dharmiṇā sahety arthāt tadvatoḥ paramārthabhedavattvañ ca parābhīprāyeṇoktam draṣṭavyam | **dharmiṇi** [42.11] śabdādaḥ | taddharmatānapekṣāyāntu nityābhimateṣv api tau varteyatām iti bhāvāḥ | utpattivinaśadharmatāyāḥ kalpanābuddheḥ **cāntarāle** ghātāmastakāntarālāvartimāṃsapīñḍāparanāma gaḍur iva **gaḍu**[42.11]r niṣphalātvatēna | **vyatireko bhedas tadvatā** [42.12] |

ayam abhisandhīḥ | yadi kṛtakatvādayo dharmā vyatirekīnastava dharmiṇi pramāṇasiddhāḥ syus tadā satyām api tasya vastunas tathātāyāmājāgalastanavadanupayuktā api kena nāma nābhūyupagamyeran | vastusvabhāvānā⁸m aparyanuyojyāt | kevalam tad eva pramāṇasiddhatvam na sambhavati pratyakṣapramāṇavādhītatvam eva lakṣyata iti |

{p. 296} atha kiṃ kalpanāniveśinaḥ kṛtakatvādayo dharmāḥ sādhyadharmam avabodhayanti yenāvāśyābhūyupagamānyāyā(nīyāyā) utpattivinaśadharmatāyā eva tathāvidhabuddhinibandhanatvāt kim anyenety ucyata ity āśamkāyām abhyupagama [23b] ¹evotpattir(vottara)m ity abhiprāyavāñ āha **tathāhi**[42.12]tyādi | **sattāmātreṇa** [42.12] tanniścāyakaññānānirapekṣeṇa svarūpeṇa vastuna utpattēḥ prabhṛti sarvadeṭi vedītvayam | **anavaratam** [42.14] satatam **taddharmasya** sādhyadharmasya **prattīs** tasyāḥ **prasaṅgāt** [42.14] | katham nāma te tatpratītinibandhanam bhavattīyā āha **kiṃtv** i[42.14]ti | nanu vastvasamspāṛṣīte vikalpasya katham vastunaḥ kṛtakatvādirūpa²tāpratīṭir ity āha **sa ce**[42.15]ti | **co** yasmād arthe | **tadūpāsya** [42.17] kṛtakatvādirūpasya vastuno 'samspāṛṣēpy agrahaṇēpi | tadagrāñiṇāḥ katham tadadhyavasāya ity āha **paramparaye**[42.17]ti | **tadupādānatvāt** [42.18] kṛtakatvāt kṛtakatvādirūpābhūyopādānatvāt | **tasya** vikalpasyeti prakaraṇāt | nanu ca na kṛtakatvādayo dharmās tathāvidhabuddhinibandhanatveneśyante kintv a³rthakriyākāritayā, tat katham tathāvidhavikalpaḥ syād yataḥ prasavet (vikalpasya tataḥ prasavaḥ) | tasya tasya dharmasya vaiyarthyam ity āha **tadvyatīrīktās tv** i[42.18]ti | **tu** śabdo yasmād arthe | tasmād abhūtvābhāvanadharmāno bhūtvā cābhāvanadharmāno dharmiṇo **vyatīrīktā** anye **tasyāḥ kalpanā**buddher **utpattīs** tasyā **nīmittam** kevalam **nīmittamātram** [42.18] tadbhāvastayā | etad ukta⁴ bhavati yadi kṛtakatvādi(dīh) dharmiṇo 'nyo na syāt tarhi kṛtakātibuddhīr anubhavasiddhā nīrmbandhanāñ syāt | na caivaṃ ato 'sty etadbuddhīkāri kṛtakatvād ity (dir ity) tatkalpanā | tatas ca tanmātrakāritva(tvam) parikalpanīyam sādhyāḥ | tathāpi tathāvidhād bhāvād anye te tannibandhanam kalpyamām ity āha **tadvaram** i[42.19]tyādi | yasmād evam anantaroktam **tat**⁵ [42.19] tasmāt | tasya kṛtakatvāder yā kalpanā | "atraivedaṃ kṛtakatvādi nātmādiṣu" ity evamrūpā tasyā yannibandhanam abhūtvābhāvanadharmatādi tad eva **tathāvidhavikalpaprasavanīmittam**

varam astu [42.20] | hetum asyāniṣṭer āha **tasye**[42.20]ti | astu tadabhyupagamas tathāpi katham tasya vaiyarthyam ity āha | **tadabhyupagame ce**[42.21]ti | **caritārthā** [42.21] anyena niṣpāditaprayojanā **vyatirekavantah** [42.21] tadvyatiriktaḥ kalpanānirmitāstu te samtu | tatra [na] kācid bādheti cārthāḥ sūcitam |

syād etat -- yadi vyatirikṭānityatādīdharmayogeṇi vastuna evāvasthāyitvādirūpaṃ vyavahartāraḥ pratipādayanti, tadā tasya bhūtvābhavanadharmatādyupagame tadupagame ca tasyaitadbuddhinibandhanatvasya yujyamānatvāc caritārthā vyatirekiṇo dharmā ta bha(dharmā bha)veyur yāvāt vyatirikṭānityatādībhāve tad eva vyavahartāraḥ pratipadyante | tat katham yad eva tatkalpanānibandhanam ityādyucyamānaṃ parabhāgaṃ puṣṇāṭīy āsaṃkyāha **avaśyañ ce**[42.22]ti | {p. 297} **co** yasmād arthe | vyaktam etad ity asmin arthe vā | anityatāgrahaṇaṃ copalakṣaṇaṃ tena kṛtakatvādāv api yathā⁸yogam eva tatpratryayam **pratipadyante** [42.23] niścinvanti | kṛtakatvād anityatāmātmāndhanta(tām anuminvanta) itī prakaraṇāt | kasmād avastvātmānaṃ te tathā vyatiryantīty āha **tasmād** anavasthāyīsvabhāvasyā⁹**nurūpā** samīcīnocitā yā **arthakriyā** tadarthitayā **pravṛtteḥ** [42.24] pravartanāt | teṣāṃ anumātīṇāṃ ity arthāt | atra viparyaye bādhakam āha **anyathe**[42.24]ti | vyatiri[24a] ¹ktānityatāyām satyāṃ **nityatvāt** [42.25] sthīratvāt **tasya** śabdādivastunah prastāvāt | **nityatvādi**[42.25]ti bruvāṇasyāyam āśayo bhinnanityatāyogeṇi vastuno nānyathātvaṃ tasyās tatrākiñcit karatvāt | kiñcītkriyāyām vā bhedaḥbhēdādīdoṣānuṣaṅgāt | bhedeḥpi tato vyāvṛtta(vyāvarta)mānasya tasyākāśāder iva nityatvavyavasthēti vastuno **nityatvādhe**[42.25]tos tasya nityatvasya ²vastuno yo **'vagamas tenārthi**[65]tve nyāyaprāpte sati **ayam** anumātād i(tā ani)tyśabdādivastunah **āśayā** bhinnanityatāyogeṇi vastuno nānyathātvaṃ tasyās tatrākiñcit karatvāt | **nityam āśaṃkamānaḥ** [42.26] tad asaṃdehe 'numānāyogāt | tathā sandihānaḥ **kiṃ** kasmād vastuno **'nityatvāvicāraṃ pratyāhitāsthaḥ** [42.26] kṛtatāparyārthaḥ | anityatāyās tadvyatiriktatvād tasya sthīratmatāniścīyād eva³ tatsaṃśayaḥpūrvakānityatāvicārasyaivāyogād iti bhāvaḥ | [65] avagamārthitvena S | [66] nāsti S |

vyatirikṭānityatayeti kvacitpāṭhaḥ | tatra nityatve prayojye hetau ṛtīyā pratyeyā | vyatirikṭāyām anityatāyām vastunas tathā vicāro na yujyate iti pratipādyā doṣāntaram api tasyāṃ darśayān āha **vyatirikṭāyām ce**[43.1]ti | **tatraiva** pratipannāyām anityatāyām na vastuny apratipanna ity arthāt sūcitam | **tadvareṇa** [43.2] vyatirikṭānityatādvareṇa | **pratipate**[43.2]r vastunas tathāvajñānāt | vyavadhīyate vastvanenānityādīneti **vyavadhīs tena** [43.4] | vyavadhānaṃ vā vyavadhīs tena **kiṃ** [43.3] | **avyavahītyasyaiva** bhinnanityatādivyavadhānāsuṇyasyaiva varam astu pratipattih | viśeṣhe⁵ tum āha -- **tenaive**[43.4]ti | vyatirikṭānityatāprapattāv api vastunas tathāvatpratītiḥ katham yujyate ityādiviśeṣasatam utpāśyan sotprāsam āha tad **etad** i[43.4]ti | **eṣo** [43.8]nantarokto doṣo **na** [43.8] bhavati | **tatsvabhāvatayā** [43.8] hetubhūtayā | **kathāñci**[43.4]t kenacid rūpeṇa yo **bhedas tasyopagame kiñcītkalam utpāśyāmo** [43.10] notpre⁶kṣāmahe | yadi kathamcid bhedo na syād bhedaḥdīhīṣṭhānaḥ sādhyasādhanabhāvaḥ katham upapadyetoyonū(dyetye āha) **sādhye**[43.10]ti | **api** [43.11] nyāyabalāyātām sambhāvanām āha |

{p. 298} sādhyadharmasya sādhanadharmarūpatopagame sati bhedopagame phalaṃ na kiñcid iti pratipādyā sampratyekātmasādhyasādhanayor bheda eva na sambhavati | tat katham sa ce⁷tanopagameyēti(gamya itī) (?) pratipādayann āha **na ce**[43.11]ti | **kathamcid** kenāpi svabhāvena yo **bhedah** [43.12] kṛtakatvānityatvayoh sa **na** yuktaḥ | kasmād ity āha **ekasmād** i[43.12]ti | yena dharmisvabhāvena tayor abheda iṣyate tasmād **ekasmāt**[67]**svabhāvabhedāt tayo**[43.12]r dharmayor iti prastāvāt | yena svabhāvena **tayor** a[43.13]bhedas tenāpi [na] bheda eva yenāyam doṣaḥ syāt | ki⁸ntu tatopi svabhāvāt tayoh kṛtakatvānityatvayoh kathamcid bhedaḥbheda na bheda evābheda eva(ve)ti | yena svabhāvenābhinnāv iṣyete tadekasvabhāvād api **bhedavato**[43.14]r bhīyamānayoḥ | **tena** bhedaḥvadhīnā svabhāvena **kathāñci** **abhedanimitam** [43.14] iti | yady abhedo neṣyate tadaikāntiko bheda eva syāt | sati caivam pūrvako doṣa itī prāyeno[24b] ¹ktam || **tenāpy** a[43.16]bhedanimitenābhinnena svabhāvena kathamcid bhedanimitam itī prastāvād bodhdhavyam | **aparokṣo** **'bhyu**(ro 'bhyu)**pagantavyaḥ** [43.25] | atrāpi yadi tena svabhāvena tayor abheda eva bhavet tadaikāntiko 'bheda eva tadā ca kalpanāv abhāsībhedanibandhanāḥ sādhyasādhanabhāvaḥ syāt tathā cāsmānmatānupraveśaprasaṅga ity āśayo 'vaseyaḥ | abheda²nimite bhedanimitte ca svbhāvāntare 'bhyupagate mābhūd aikāntiko 'bhedo bhedo veti punas tathābhūtasvabhāvāntarābhyupagamo nyāyaprāptah | punas tatrāpy evam ity abhiprāyavānītīśabdahetāv abhiprāyāha **anantaive**[43.16]ti (-prāyavān āha ity anantaiveti | iti śabdo hetau) | na kevalam avikalpakāyām buddhāvaty[68]**āpa**[43.16]śabdah | **paramparā** [43.17] parapātīḥ | **tatkalpanayā** [43.28] bhinnābhinnasvabhāvākalpanayā **vīpṛalambha**³**nte** [43.18] visamvādayanti | dūṣāntaram apy atropacinann āha | **kathamcid ceti** [43.19] | bhedapakṣābhāvīnā sambandhābhāvena sādhyasādhanabhāvāyogād ityādinām doṣāṇām katham **anavasaro** [43.20]vasaro 'vakāśa evety arthaḥ | itopi bhinnābhinnarūpobhayadharmāsambhava itī saṃkṣepēṇāha **yaś ce**[43.20]ti | **purodhāya** [43.20] puraskṛtya vikalpabuddhyā ālambyeti ⁴yāvāt kalpanāghaṭītasya pratīśedhāt **pāramārthika** [43.24] ity āha | itīḥ tritayasākāraṃ darśayati | trayo 'vayavā asyeti **trītāyam** [43.20] |

NOTES

[67] svabhāvād abhedāt S |

[68] nāsti S

prakaraṇam upasaṃharann āha **tasmād** i[43.24]tyādi | **sa co**[44.18]kṛtarūpo 'nvayaḥ | **tasyā virodhād** a[44.20]nupapateḥ |

{p. 299} yathā cāyogas tathopariṣṭat sahakāriparvaṇi nirṣeṣyate |

bhavato 'smād abhidhānapratryayāv iti **bhāvaḥ** [45.5] **kāryatvam** i[45.5]tyādinā tam evābhīvyanakti | tadbhādānuvidhānam eva sādhyayann āha **candane**[45.23]tyādi | **ūrṇā** meṣaloma **bhedo** viśeṣaḥ | anenaitad āha -- yady adṛśyam tasya karaṇaṃ syāt tat katham akaraṇasyendhanāder bhedaṃ anuvi[da]dhyād itī | indhanabhedānuvidhānam dhūmasya pratipādyā vahnibhedānuvidhānam pratipādayann āha -- **alpe**[45.27]ti | alpaś ca mahāś cālpamahāntau tau ca tāv indhanavikārau ca tatkāriṇaḥ | prātipadikagrahaṇe na hi tadantasya grahaṇam itī | "ānmaḥataḥ samānādhikaraṇa" [Pā. 6.3.46] ityātvanna bhavati | **tadanurūpasyā**[45.27]lpamahato vā dhūmasya darśanād itī sambandhaḥ | adṛśyātmano 'gnyādisāmagryām niyatam sannidhāna⁷m upekṣyāgnyāder eva kāryam dhūma itī | etat sādhiḥkām upapattim abhidhāyādhunā tanniyatasannidhānam eva tasya na yujyate itī darśayann āha **na ce**[45.28]ti | **co** vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | tasyāgnyādeḥ **kāryam tatkāraṇam** tadbhāvas **tattā** [46.1] | tasyaivādrśyasya tadanantaram bhāvān na dhūmah syād itī bhāvaḥ | **co** [46.3]drśyakāryatvena samam dhūmādikāryasya tulyopāyatvaṃ⁸ samuccinoti | **tasyā**drśyasya sata(sataḥ)tadbhāvānuvidhānam | **co** 'vadhāraṇe **samāna**[46.4]m ity asmāt parodraṣṭavyaḥ | [69]atrāpi vṛkṣendhanayor api **tathābhāvākalpanāyām tad evottara**[46.5]m itī | tadupalambhe pragupalabdhiḥlakṣaṇaprāptam upalabdham upalabhyata itī | vṛkṣādībhāve niyatasannidher adṛśyātmanah kutaścid indhanasya bhāva itī **punar** a[46.6]prathame **codye** [25a] ¹parakīya **eva**[70]**eva** vākya(vṛkṣa)bhedanūvidhānād indhanasya vṛkṣādisannidhāne 'drśyātmano niyatasannidhānatā yuktā, pratibandhābhāvāt **pratibandhe** [46.2] **ce**[71]tyādi | vṛkṣādikāraṇatvaṃ tasya **vṛkṣādeḥ svahetor eva** [46.5] bījāder **bhāvadarśanād** i[46.5]ti parihārah | tatrāpy adāśyātmano niyatasannidher ityādicodyaparīhārayor abhīkṣūnyenānavasthānāt paryavasānaṃ ca (naṃ na) syāt | tatas ca²kasyāpi niyatakāryatvaṃ na syād ity ākūtam | yadi va tasyāpy adṛśyasya bhāve niyatasannidhāna[na]paramadṛśyam kāraṇam kiṃ na kalpyate? nyāyasya samānatvāt | tathātrāpy evam ity **anavasthā** na vyavasthītaḥ kāryakāraṇabhavo bhaved ity arthaḥ | athavā **tatrāpi** [46.5] vṛkṣādau **tathābhāvākalpanāyām** [46.5] drśyabhāvākalpanāyām pareṇa kriyamāṇāyām tad evottara[3]m indhanā[der vṛkṣādisannidhānāt | na ca vṛkṣādisannidhāne niyatasannidhānatā yuktetyādi | nāpi vṛkṣādikāraṇatvam adṛśyātmano vṛkṣādeḥ svahetor eva bījāder bhāvadarśanād itī {p. 300} ca | uttīryate 'niṣṭapakṣād anenety uttaram etat | bījādībhāve niyatasannidher ityādaū **punaś codye** [46.6] ca parasya sa eva bījādībhedanūvi⁴dhānād ityādy anamtarokto 'smākam **parihārah** [46.6] paracodyapratividhānam | **anavasthā** [46.6] cānantaram vyākhyāyēti | **etene** [46.6]ndhanādeḥ svahetor eva vṛkṣāder bhāvadarśanād tī vacanasāmarthyāt, yasya yasmād bhāvo drśyate tasya tatkāraṇatvam itī pratipāditena | yasyā eva sāmagryā agnīndhanāder utpattis tasyā eva tadrśyatva⁵m upajāyata itī | **ekasāmagryadhīnatā** [46.7] tayor niyatasannidhānanimitam sāpi **pratyuktā** pratyākhyātā kasyacid bhāve vijñāyamānasyaiva tatkāryatvavyavasthāsiddheḥ | tadbhāve 'nupalabhyamānasya tu tatkāryatvakalpanāyām atiprasaṃgād itī bhāvah | atraiva vaktavyāntaram samuccivann āha **tad** i[46.7]ti | tasyād⁶śyasyā⁹**nvayavyatirekānuvidhānāt** [46.7] | **tad a**[46.8]drśyam | **tac cā**[46.8]nvayavyatirekānuvidhānam | nimitābhāvam evāvedayann āha kāryeti [46.10] | satsvanyeṣu kāraṇeṣu samartheṣu kāryam abhavatkasta(vatta)dupattau kāraṇāntaram apekṣānīyam pratipādayati | na tu bhava(va)d eveti samudāyārthaḥ |

NOTES

[69] tatrāpi S
 [70] sa eva S
 [71] bandhe vā S

samprati sa(ta)tkāraṇatvam upetyāpi⁷ nāsmatpratijñātasya kācīti kṣatir iti pratipādayitum āha rūpantv itī (bhavtv itī) [46.12] [[72]yato [46.14] vahnyādeḥ kāraṇatvahāneḥ agnyāder anyasyāpi[73]bhāvaḥ [bhāve] dhūmaṃ prati kāraṇatvena katham na agnyādeḥ **kāraṇatvahāniḥ** [46.14] | kathaṅ ca tanniṣṭayena pravṛttau na visamvāda ity āśaṃkyāha tasya (?) | abhyupagamānyadr̥ṣṭāntadvārenāmumartham dradhayann āha⁸ **nahī**[46.15]tyādi | **dr̥ṣṭasya** kāraṇasya **hānam** abhāvo na hy akāraṇatvena pratītyasya kāraṇatvahānir ity arthaḥ | **tasya** dr̥ṣṭakāraṇasya **kāryam taddarśanāt** [46.16] | **atatprāpti**[46.16]r dr̥ṣṭakāraṇāprāptiḥ prasajyata āpadyate aneneti prasaṅgāpādanam atīśayitah prasaṅgo **'tiprasaṅgas tenālam** [46.16] na kiñcit | nanu ca tadbhāve bhāvas tadabhāve 'bhāvaś ca [25b] ¹kāryadharmāv imau tat katham ayam eva kāryakāraṇabhāva uty ucyate | kāryabhāva itī tu yuktam vaktum itī | satyam etat kevalam etasmin kāryadharme kathite kāraṇadharmopi svabhāve bhāvo bhāvanam bhāvo bhāvayitṛtvam sattayābhisambandhayitṛtvam svābhāve cābhāvo 'bhāvanam abhāvayitṛtvam anutpādayitṛtvam yat tallakṣaṇaḥ sujñāno bhavātīty ācāryeṇaiva²m uktam anenāpy evaṃ vyākhyātam | {p. 301} tenāyam arthaḥ -- arthāntaratve sati yaḥ prāgbhāvi so(svā)nvayavyatirekāv anuvīdhāpayati tat kāraṇam | yaś ca paścādbhāvyānvayavyatirekānuvidhāpanānvayavyatirekānuvidhānalakṣaṇaḥ **kāryakāraṇabhāva** [46.22] itī | yad vā kāryakāraṇabhāvānīśayahetutvād ayam eva tathoktaḥ | tathā hi kāryagatābhyām eva tadbhāva³bhāvatad(tada)bhāvābhāvābhyām tayoḥ kāryakāraṇabhāvo vibhāvvyate | asati kāraṇatve tadbhāva(vā)bhāvayos tadbhāvābhāvā eva na bhavetām itī | nāyam evam ayam eva kāraṇabhāvo nāma anya eva dviṣṭaḥ sambandho 'stīty āśaṃkyāha **sa hīti** [46.23] | **hi** yasmād arthe | **tābhyām** [46.23] tadbhāvābhāvātadabhāvābhāvābhyām | svarūpe⁴nāsvikṛtakāryakāraṇarūpayor agnidhūmayoḥ dūṣāntaram anvacinvann āha **svabhāvena ce**[47.1]ti | **tasya** [47.4] apūrvasya rūpasya tena niṣpādyamānasya | **tato** [47.4]kāryakāraṇarūpābhyām | nahitvāya(?)rthāntarasyatva samarthanam (?) | tatas tasya **tato** [47.9]rthāntaratvāt | **pūrvake** [47.9] itī kāryakāraṇabhāvasambandhena kriyamāno(mānāt) ⁵rūpāt prāgbhāvinī vahnis tasya dhūmarūpe (?) **tadbhāvaḥ** [47.13] kāryakāraṇabhāvaḥ tayoḥ tādṛpyepi kāraṇabuddhāv asyopayogān na vaiyarthyam ity āha -- **kārye**[47.13]ti | **api** [47.14] nyāyataḥ sambhāvanām darśayati | katham avasīyate nārthāntaranimitte ity āha **tasye**[47.14]ti | tasya tatsāmartyā(tasya tābhyām arthā)ntarasya **tathāvidhasya** [47.16] tadvivekenāprati⁶bhāsināḥ | **api** [47.16] vyaktim ity etad asmin arthe | sarvaṃ sarvatra grhītam itīṣṭam dharmam atikrāntaḥ prasaṅgo **'tiprasaṅgaḥ** [47.16] | tasyānupalabdhilakṣaṇaprāptatvād viśeṣe(śa)nāsiddhoyam hetur ity āha **anupalabdhī**[47.16]ti | kim avasīyam upalabhyamānena tena tadbuddhihetunā bhāvyaṃ yenaivam ucyata ity āha **na hi**[47.18]ti | **tadbu⁷ddhī** [47.18] kāryakāraṇabuddhī | **asya** [47.19] arthāntarasya **tayoḥ** [47.19] kāryakāraṇabuddhyoḥ | na cānvayavyatirekānuvidhānam aviduṣas tadbuddhī bhavata itī buddhistham | upapattyantaram atraiva samuccinvann āha **na ce**[47.19]ti | **svaviśiṣṭapratyayanibandhanam** [47.20] co(svo)paraktajñānanibandhanam | **kāryakāraṇabuddhyo**[47.21]r vikalpātmikayor itī prakaraṇād draṣṭavyam | tadbu⁸ddhinibandhanatvepi tasya katham avasīyam upalakṣaṇam ity āha **nahī**[47.22]tyādi | **co** [47.24] vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | **kāryakāraṇābhyām**

NOTES

[72] atra "yato vahnyādeḥ kāraṇatvahāneḥ" etāvān pāṭhaḥ agre "visamvāda ity āśaṅkyāha" etad anantaram saṃgacchate | pramādāt prāgāyāto bhāti |
 [73] agretanam "tasya?" itī śaṃkā cihnitam padaṃ atratyam bhāti | tathā ca "tasya bhāve" itī "tadbhāve" [46.13] ity asya vivarānam |

a[47.24]gnidhūmābhyām **arthāntarasya** [47.24] bhinnasya | kāryakāraṇabhāvarūpasya sattvasya sabandhāntarasadbhāvāt katham na ghaṭata ity āha | **sambandhe**[47.25]ti | tasmāt kāryakāraṇabhāvasambandhād anyasya tenāpy arthāntareṇa [26a] ¹sambandhena sahāsyā katham sambandha itī paryanuyoge sambandhāntaram kalpanīyam | punaḥ paryanuyoge punas tatheti **anavasthā**[47.25]prasaktis tataḥ | na caivaṃsambandhāntaram parikalpyate | kim tarhi kāryakāraṇabhūtavastukāryakāraṇākhyasambandhayor {p. 302} akāryakāraṇabhāva eva sambandha ity āha **kārye**[47.26]ti [[74]**tadbhāvasya** [47.27] kāryakāraṇabhāvāsya bhinnā²sya kalpitasya tato 'sahabhāvītvāt | **kāryakāraṇakāle** [47.27] kāryakāraṇabhūtavahnidhūmādivastukāle | tayoś caikakālikatvam kuto yenaikajanakatvam syād itī | atra gajanimīlikāṃ kṛtvaitad uktaṃ draṣṭavyam | **sa ca** [48.3] kāryakāraṇādhyavasāyaḥ | bhavtv asau kalpitaviśayas tathāpi bhinnasambhavaḥ katham na bhaved ity āha -- ³**kalpīte**[48.4]ti | tadvyavasāyasya kāryakāraṇatvyavasāyasya | **ta**[75]**sya** bhinnasya kāryakāraṇabhāvāsya | mābhūt kalpitaviśayoyam tadavasāya itī hi tasya kalpanā sa cet tathāvidha aiṣṭivyāḥ kim teneti bhāvaḥ | kim kalpyamānosau tadbhāvāḥ kim kāryakāraṇabhāvābhyām sahitābhyām janyate āhosvide⁴kaikeneti pakṣayor ādyam pakṣam kṣapayann āha **kāryeti** [48.5] | kāryeṇa janyamānaḥ kāryabhāvāḥ syāt | kāraṇena janyamānaś ca kāraṇabhāva ity abhipretya **katham i**[48.6]ty āha | pratyekajanymānatāyām api kāraṇam uddīśya nirūpayann āha -- **yadā ce**[48.6]ti | **paścā**[48.8]cchabdāpekṣayā tu svakāryasyeti vi⁵bhaktivipariṇāmena yojyam | a[76]tasarthapratyayayogenasāṣṭhī prāpteḥ | **tat** tasmād **ubhayoḥ** [48.9] kāryatadbhāvayoḥ |

NOTES

[74] sabbhāvaṃ S
 [75] tasyā S |
 [76] ṣaṣṭhyatasarthapratyayena (Pā. 2.3.30)

nanv ekasāmagryadhīnaitāvināyoh sambandha itī katham parasparāsambandha ucyata itī cet | na, kāryeṇāpi samam asya kāryakāraṇabhāvāsya sambandhasya prakṛtatvāt sūktam idam | eka⁶sāmagryadhīnateṣṭau ca tad utpatteḥ pūrvam kāraṇam na kāraṇam syāt | tvanmate tadyogāt tadavyavasthiter yoyam aprāptatvād itī doṣo draṣṭavyaḥ | **kāryasya** dhūmadēḥ **kriyā** [48.11] karaṇam **katham** | **tadapekṣam** [48.13] taddhūmādikriyāpekṣam | **asya** [48.12] vahnyādeḥ asattvān mā sma tajjanayata, kā no hānir ity āha **tadbhāvāś ce**[48.15]ti⁷ | tadbhāvāḥ kāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ **sambandhaḥ** | kāraṇābhāvād anutpannāś ca(nnāśva)śaśaviśānā yathā naḥ (na) katham tadbhāvasambandho bhavitum arhatīty āśayaḥ | sampratyakṣaṇikapakṣam abhyupagamāyāha -- **akṣaṇikatvepīti** | pratyayahetuḥ kāryakāraṇabuddhihetur vā nātivatrate | yadi hi tadāśritam syāt tadā tatra tathāvidham bodham vidadhyād a⁸nyathāsati viprakarāśbhāvāt sarvatra tadbuddhim janayen no vā kvacid apīti bhāvaḥ | idam punar atra sādhu dr̥ṣyate | ayam khalu kāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ kāryakāraṇayor vastunor varttamāno nāṃśena vamaṣṭadaṇḍavad vartate akhaṇḍarūpatvāt | kāryābhāvāḥ kāraṇā[77]bhāva itī prāpter anekarūpātpattīprasakteś ca | pratyeKa[26b] ¹rūpakāryatvena vartamānaś ca yathākāryakāra[na]yoḥ kāryakāraṇabuddhī janayati tathā pratyeKaṃ janayet | sati caivaṃ vahnāv eva dhūmāpekṣayaiva kāryakāraṇabuddhī prasajyeyātām tathā dhūmepi tadvahnāpekṣayaiva kāryakāraṇabuddhī prasaṅga(saja)taḥ | mā sma vā kāryakāraṇayor api {p. 303} bhūtām itī | tadekaprakā(hā)ranihate 'pi sambandhe 'sminn imām idr̥ṣīm sūksmekṣikāṃ kurvatābhāṭṭarācena²katham ayam sthavīyān doṣo na darśita itī na pratīmah |

NOTES

[77] "kāraṇabhāva" ity api pathyate |

nanu yaḥ kila kāryakāraṇalakṣaṇasambandhāntaravaśāt kayościd vastunoḥ kāryakāraṇarūpatām upaiti taṃ pratyetaḍ ucyaṃnāṃ śobheta | asmākāṃ tu kāryasamavāyāṃ kāraṇatvaṃ kāraṇasamavāyā(yi)tvāṃ ca kāryatvaṃ icchatām ity anantaroktād doṣān na(kṭā doṣā na) kiṃcid upaghnantītinaiyāyikavacanāṃ āśaṃkya tadabhi³mānāṃ apy unmūlayann āha -- **samavāyitī** | samavāyikāraṇasyaiva kapālādēḥ | tatraiva ghaṭādikāryasya samavāyāt | **co** yasmād arthe | **nimittakāraṇaṃ** kulāḍi | **asamavāyikāraṇaṃ** kapālasaṃyogādih | tayor na kāryasamavāyostīti na kāraṇaṃ syāt tataś cāvīpitvaṃ lakṣaṇadoṣa itī sāmartyād darśitam | kāryalakṣaṇe⁴(ṇa)syāpy akāryasya **veti** vāśabdo 'piśabdasyārthe | tatsamavāyāḥ kāraṇasamavāyāḥ | samavāyikāraṇa eva kapālādau samavāyāḥ kāryatvaṃ na nimittasamavāyikāraṇayor itī saptamyantaṃ sa(pada)dvayam iha sambandhavyam, kapālādisamavāyīna eva ghaṭāder udayopagamāt | tataś ca nimittasamavāyikāraṇapekṣayā ghaṭādi⁵kaṃ kāryaṃ na syād ity atrāpi avyāpitaiva darśitā |

idānīm sādāraṇaṃ dūṣaṇaṃ upadarśayann āha **tasya ceti** | **tasya** samavāyasya **co** vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | anyathātvavyākhyānāṃ atra sāhasam itī nānūdyatepi | vyaktibhedavivakṣayopayuktakārye vā **sarvatraśābda**prayogāt | **sarvatra** kāryakāraṇabhūte vastuni | **aviśeṣād** a⁶viśiṣṭarūpatvāt | **parasparam** anyonyaṃ vahner dhūmo dhūmasyāpi vahniḥ | kāryaṃ kāraṇaṃ ca syāt, samavāyasya kāryatvakāraṇatvalakṣaṇasya viśeṣād ubhayaś tādṛūpyamatād rūpyaṃ vā na samaṃ syād ity evaṃ vaditur abhiprāyaḥ | athavā sarvatra kāle vastuni akāryakāraṇabhūtepi | sarvatra vā aṃtaśo mahāśāmyasya sattāyāḥ⁷ samavāyabhāvān na samavāyabhāvo vibhāvitaḥ | kiṃtvaviśeṣa evānūdita itī draṣṭavyam |

nanu nāvīśiṣṭaḥ samavāyāḥ kāryatvakāraṇatvalakṣaṇatveneṣṭo 'smākāṃ kiṃtu pūrvottarabhāvbhāvavaiśiṣṭa ity āśaṃkyāha **pūrveti** | pūrvottarakālavacchināu padārthāu pūrvottarāv uktau | tayor yau bhāvābhāvau, pūrvabhāva eva yad uttarasya bhāvāḥ | tadabhā⁸va eva yo 'bhāvo 'bhavitṛtvam, purvasyāpi yaḥ svabhāva eva bhāvo bhāvanāṃ sattāyābhisambandhakatvaṃ svabhāva eva ca yo 'bhāvo 'bhāvanāṃ samaṃ (?) [a]bhāvavitṛtvam tadviśeṣaṇaḥ samavāyāḥ kāryakāraṇalakṣaṇaṃ | etad uktaṃ bhavati yo 'rthāntaraṃ svānvayavyatirekāv anuvīdhāpayati, yāś cārthāntarasvānvayavyatirekāv anuvīdhatte eva anvayavyatirekānuvīdhā[panā] [27a] ¹nvyavyatirekānuvīdhāyīnī vastunī viśeṣaṇe yasya samavāyasya sa tadviśeṣaṇaḥ | {p. 304} kāryakāraṇatvalakṣaṇatveneṣṭa itī na sarvatra tathābhāvaprasaṅga itī | anyathā vyākhyānāṃ tv abhāvaśabdasya durojyātāt sāsasamīti nānūdyatepi | etan niśedhayann āha | **ayukteti** | hetum āha **tad itī** | **tena** bhāvābhāvavātā pūrvottarakālena vastunāśambandhād **aviśeṣād** dyaṃānasambandhatvāt | ayam artho viśeṣaṇaṃ vyavacchedakam bhavati | ³tatra kena sambandhena tathābhūte ca vastuni samavāyāṃ imam avacchinno (echinto) yena tadviśeṣaṇaṃ syāt | evam eva ca tathātvē sarvaṃ sarvasya viśeṣaṇaṃ syād itī |

nanu viśeṣaṇaviśeṣyabhāva eva ⁴sambandhaḥ | na ca sambandhena sambandhāntarānusaraṇaṃ śreyāṃ ity āśaṃkyāha **niratisāyasyeti** | niṣkrānto 'tisāyo vyavasthitarūpād viśeṣo yasmān niṣkrānto vātīśayāt | tasya kenacid atīśayayitum āśakyasyety arthaḥ | nityatvāc ca niratisāyatvaṃ itī buddhistham |

evaṃ brūvāṇaś caivam abhipraiti viśeṣaṇena tāvad atīśā⁵yake nāvāsyabhāvāṃ anyathā sarvaṃ sarvasya viśeṣaṇaṃ āpadyeta | tatṛnityasya kaścid atīśayam ādadhat kiñcid bhaved api viśeṣaṇaṃ | yadi tatrāpi so 'tisāyaḥ kiṃ tato bhinna utābhinnāḥ, yadi bhinnas tasya kim āyatam athābhinnas tasyaiva tarhi kāraṇaṃ āpatitam itī kaścin na paryanuyujīta, na tu pūrvāparakālayo ravicalita⁶tadrūpasya nityasyeti | saṃprati te yady avāsyāṃ viśeṣaṇe asyaīśatvaye itī nirbandhas tadaitat yuktarūpam ity upaga...arbham upadarśayann āha **tayor eva** veti | vāśabdo 'bhuyapatam pakṣāntaraṃ darśayati | **tayor** anvayavyatirekānuvīdhāpanānvayavyatirekānuvīdhāyīnos **tadviśeṣaṇayos** tatsamavāyaviśeṣaṇatvenā⁷bhimatayos tallakṣaṇatā kāryakāraṇalakṣaṇatāstu | tayor eva pramāṇopapannatvād itarasya ca tadbādhitatvād ity āśayaḥ | **itī** anantaroktaṃ pratyavamṣati | **evam abhiprāyavātā** vārtikakṛteti prakaraṇāt | agnīndhanādy eva sāmāgrīyantarānīyamamah samāśaḥ kartavyo 'ta evāmūṃ niyamam asahamānasya bhinasāmāgrīvādīno⁸ matam āśaṃkya tannīrākurvann āha **na ceti** | anyathā kuto 'sya pratyākhyānāgranthasyoṭthānaṃ syād itī | **svarūpata evāparasāmāgrīnirapekṣenaiva** rūpeṇa | **kārye** [48.23] janayitavye **yataḥ** [47.26] śaktivyāghātāt | **anyatre**[48.26]ti | nipāto 'nyavacanosti tenānyad ity ārthaḥ |

sāmāgry api janayantī kiṃ sāmāgryantarasavyapekṣā janayaty athānapekṣā | yadi [21b] sāma¹gryantarāspekṣā tarhi saivānvayavyatirekābhyāṃ janikā syād ādyasāmāgryāstu janakatvaṃ harītakīm prāpya devatā recayanṭity anena tulyaṃ syāt | a(ya)dyanirapekṣā tadvadabhāvopī svahetulakṣaṇasāmāthyas tannirapekṣa eva kiṃ na janayātīty api dūṣaṇaṃ iha draṣṭavyam | na ca sāmāgrī tato bhedenopalabhyate | na cāsyā anupalabdhilakṣaṇaprāptatā yuktetyā²dy api pūrvavaddrāṣṭavyam |

{p. 305} **anvayo** 'nvetṛtvam anvīyamānatvaṃ ca **vyatireko** vyatirecayitṛtvam vyatiricyamānatvaṃ ca tāvāt**mānu** yasya tasya [49.11] |

ye [49.18] mīmāṃsakādāyaḥ | **tam** a[49.18]nvayaniścayam |

tasya svakāraṇāvvyabhicāradvāraka [49.27] ity ācakṣāṇo yasyārthāntarasya yenānvayaḥ sakalalokasākṣikaḥ so 'vaśyaṃ tajjanyaś tatkāraṇajanyo ve³ti pratipādāyati ateva "kāryakāraṇabhāvād vā" ity atrāpi tena samaṃ tatkāraṇena samaṃ vā kāryakāraṇabhāvād itī veditavyam itī | tatra svabhāvahetvādau viparyayaṇa bādhakapramāṇavṛttīyādy eva darśitam tat tu katham **anvayaniścaya ukta** [51.1] ucyaṭa ity āśaṃkyāha **svabhāve**[51.2]ti | **viparyaye** [51.2] sādhyaviparyaye hetor **bādhakam**⁴ viparītoṭthāpakāṃ yat **pramāṇaṃ** tasya **vṛttīyā** [51.2] sādhyasādhanayoḥ tannibandhanatvāt | anvayaniścayasyeti prakaraṇāt | uttaratrāpy evaṃ draṣṭavyam | tadbhāvasiddheḥ tanmātravṛttisiddhes taddhetukatvāt | asadyavahārasya hi drśyānupalabdhimātre vṛttau siddhāyām deśakālānavacchedena yatra yatropalabdhilakṣaṇānupalabdhis tatra tatrāsadvavahārāyogyatetyanvayaniścayapravṛtter **nimittāntarābhāva**[78]**sādhakapramāṇatas tad**[79]**bhāvasiddhihetukatvāc ce**[51.4-5]ti uktam | **te** na (?) kāraṇavyāpakānupalabdhi |

NOTES

[78] -bhāvāprasādḥaka-S

[79] tadabhāvasiddhihetutvāc ca- S |

tasye[51.15]ti sādhyābhāve hetvabhāvāsyā [80]**tadbhāvasiddhi**[51.19]s tatsvabhāvātāsiddhis tataḥ **tādātmyatad utpattīlakṣaṇe** nimitte yasya **pratibandhasya**⁶ pratībaddhatvāsyā tasya **niścayāt** [51.22] | tasmād utpattis tatkāraṇād vōtpattis tadutpattir abhipretā | **anupalabdhyoḥ** [52.2] kāraṇavyāpakānupalabdhyor itī prakaraṇāt | kadā punas tadviśeṣaṇaṃ nopekṣitūṃ śakyata ity āha **yadeti** [52.3] | **upādatte** [52.4] nidarśanīyatvena svīkaroti pratipādaka itī prakaraṇāt | **asiddhatvād i**⁷[52.8]ti | saṃdigdhāsiddhatvād itī draṣṭavyam | **tat** [52.12] sādhyābhāve 'bhāvākhyāpanam | tādātmyatadutpattisiddhau hi plavamānākāryāḥ sādhyābhāve sādhanābhāvapratipatter utpattir ity āśayaḥ | amum evārthaṃ **tathā** [52.15] hitvādinā prasādḥayaṭi | phalavacanasya kāryāśabdasya napūṃsakalingatvād asati bahuvrīhāvajahallīngatvāc ca **kārya**[52.21]m itī nirdeśavārtikakā⁸syāvasātavayāḥ |

NOTES

[80] tadbhāvātā-S

anupakārikā [52.23] akiñcitkarī | **adarśanamātrā**[52.23]t pratibandhavirahitād vipakṣe 'darśanāt kevalāt | **tadasambhavam** [52.23] vyatirekāsambhavam | tam eva {p. 306} **tathāhi**[52.27]tyādinopapādayati | sādhyābhāvād anyasya tadanupalabdhiḥkāraṇasyābhāvāt ekatra tathāyāpi tadanupalabdhirastīty abhāva eva kiṃ na bhavātīty āśaṃkyāha **deśetyādi**¹ [28a] | **ādīśabdātkālasya pariagrahaḥ** | **tatra** [53.3] dharmīni **saty api** [53.3] vidyamānēpi **hetau anupalambhamātrasya** [53.4] upalambhavirahamātrasya [] na tathāvidho vyatireko 'bhīpreta ity āha -- **tathāvidhasyāi**[53.5]veti |

nanv adarśanamātrād vyatirekam icchatām uktena nyāyena tadasambhava eva darśitaḥ | pratibandham antareṇa darśanamātrād anvayam icchatām tu na tadabhāvo bhāvito 'va²śyadarśayitavyāś cāsu "avinābhāvānyāmo 'darśanāna na darśanāt" [Pra.Vā. 3.30] ity atrābhīdhānād ity āśaṃkyānantarodita evāyam artha itī darśayitum āha **anvayāniścayo** [53.7]pīti | **tenāpi** [53.8] pratibandhanibandhanānvayāniścayavacanēnāpi | **darśananibandhanam**[81] **iti** [53.8] sapakṣe darśanamātranibandhanam itī prakaraṇāt draṣṭavyam | **asyāpy** a[53.9]nvayasyāpi | na da³rśanamātrād anvayam icchāmo yenaivam abhīdhīyate | kiṃtu bhūyodarśanād ity āśaṃkyāha **na ceti** [53.12] | evam upalakṣaṇatvād asya nādarśanamātrād vyatirekam icchāmo 'pi tu bhūyodarśanād ity api draṣṭavyam eva | "bhūyodarśanagamyā hi" (Ślo.Vā. anu.12) ity asya śeṣanirdeśēnāpi gamayitum āśakyatvād **vyāptir** a[53.13]nvayātmiketi draṣṭā⁴vyam | bhavatopi mahānasamahāhādāu bhuyodarśanādarśanābhyāṃ kim anyad vyāptinimittam asītīty āha **asati**[53.14]tī | pratibandhanibandhanābhyāṃ eva tābhyāṃ sādīdhīyati nānyathety anena darśitam | **kvacid** deśe **bahulaṃ** [53.14] pracuram yathā bhavati **tathā dr̥ṣṭānām** [53.14] sāhacaryenopalabdhanām āmalakatvakaśyārasatvādīnām | **anya⁵thātvasyāpi** [53.14] ksīrāvasekādīnā madhurasatvādībhāvāsyāpi sambhavāt | sambhāvanāyā avakāśam darśayitum **tad asambhave** [53.15] itī | **tasyānyathātvasyāsambhave** 'bhāve | evam upalakṣaṇatvād asya sādhyābhāve bhūyodarśanēpi na vyatirekātmikā vyāptiḥ siddhyati | ke(kva)cid bahulaṃ sādhyābhāve 'bhāvinām upalambhepy a⁶nyathātvasya sambhavāt | tadasambhava⁷bādhakapramāṇābhāvād ity api draṣṭavyam | tathāhi madhurasatvābhāve 'mbhastvasya sādhanadharmasyābhāvāḥ sādhyadharmiṇāḥ sāmudrād ambhaso 'nyatra sarvatra dr̥ṣyate itī bhūyodarśanēpi lavaṇodadhāv evānyathātvaṃ dr̥ṣṭam itī | anyathāmbhastvam api mahārṇavāmbhaso madhuratva⁷sādhye samyagdhetur abhyavagantavyāḥ prasajyeta | bādhakābhāvāt kāryavyāpyābhāvavyatireke sati syātā(?)rvāgdarśibhir āśakyāniścayatvenālakṣaṇatvād asya sādhyābhāve hīty alam bahunā |

NOTES

[81] -nibandhanāma -- S

tādātmyatadutpattilakṣaṇa**pratibandhadvayāniścayo** ya eva sa **copāyāḥ** [54.12] "sā viparyaye bādhakapramāṇavṛttiḥ" itī vacanāt "pratyakṣānupalambhasādhanāḥ" {p. 307} itī vacanā⁸c ca darśitaḥ | **itī**[54.13]s tasmāt **pr̥thag noktaḥ** [54.13] bhede[na]nokta ācāryeṇeti prakaraṇāt |

pratibandhasiddhāv api katham kāraṇavyāpakānupalabdhyor anvayavyatirekau prasiddhyata ity āśaṃkyā etad evopapādayann āha **tathāhi**[54.14]tyādi | kāryavyāpyābhāvavyatireke sati kiṃrūpe tasmīn ity āha[82]**tallakṣaṇa** itī | tatkāryasvabhāvātmani [28b] pra¹tiṣedhapratīṣedhasya vidhirūpatvād ity abhiprāyāḥ | **vyatiricyate** asambhavati | katham vyatiricyata ity āha | **kāraṇe**[54.14]tī | **anyathe**[54.16]tī yadi tadyatireke na vyatiricyata itī |

NOTES

[82] tadbhāvalakṣane -- S

tadanu "tādātmyatadutpattyor avinābhāvavyāpikayor" itī purastād uktaṃ katham punar adhunā **tādāmyatadutpattyor avinābhāvena vyāptayor bhāvād** i[55.25]ty ucyate ity āśaṃkyāha **kṛtakam**[83]i[55.26]tī | ubhaya²vyāptitvād ity arthaḥ | **prāg evoktam** i[55.30]tī -- "avinābhāvavākalyan ce"tyādinā pūrvam ukatvād ity uktaṃ | **yadi ve**[56.1]tyādinopapattiyantaram api darśayati | kāryahetuprasaṅgāt **kāryād apy anyad** [56.1]ty uktaṃ | rohiṇyā rohiṇīnākṣatrasya āsattir udeśyamāṇyāḥ pratyāsannatā tasyāḥ **kl̥ptiḥ** [56.14] kalpanājñānam itī yāvat | **sāpi** [56.14] tatkalpanā **uktatvād** i[56.16]ty etaj jātyi³ pratyuktatvenoktam arthād ity arthaḥ |

NOTES

[83] kṛtakatvā -- S

katham punas tasyās tadudāyanantaram udayo 'vaśyambhāvī saṃgaḥchata ity āśaṃkyopasamhāravajānenāha **tasmād** i[56.16]tī | **nakṣatracakrasye**[56.16]tī kṛtikākhyaṣaptatārāvṛndasyeti prakaraṇād avaseyam | **saṃkrāntiḥ** [56.16] pūrvāvasthānādeśāt saṃkramaṇam abhivyaktyavasthāprāptir vā tasyā hetur e⁴va **kālavayavadvāhānē**[56.17]tī kiyatkālakṣeṇeti draṣṭavyam **kalpayitavya**[56.17]s taddhetutveneti prakaraṇāt | anena tatrāpi pratibandhasadbhāvo darśitaḥ | nīdānupaghāte satyanustrastānām gr̥hītāṇānām pipīlikānām ekadigabhimukhānām saṅcāraṇam dr̥ṣṭvā yad varṣānumāṇam tad apy asati pratibandhe sa ghaṭate tasmāt tatrāpiyam eva gatir itī darśayitum **yathe**[56.17]tinā darśayati | itarathā vivādādhyāsitastvād asya katham dr̥ṣṭāntarūpatopapadyeta | **bhūtānām** [56.17] prthivyādīnām **saṃkṣobho** [56.17]vasthāviśeṣaḥ | ya eva tathābhūtapīlikāsaṃkṣobhahetuḥ sa eva katipayakālavayavadvāhānena paścātkālabhāvīno varṣasya hetur ity a⁶rtho 'rthād draṣṭavyāḥ | kāraṇakāraṇatayā ca hetur draṣṭavyo 'nyathā cirāntam kāraṇam iṣṭam {p. 308} syād eṣṭavyam vā | **itī**[56.18]s tasmāt **hetoḥ** kṛtikodayasya hetor yo **dharmāḥ** [56.18] katipayakālātyayena rohiṇyudayopādānakāraṇasaktiprabodhādānānyathā vā yajjanakatvam tadanumānena | itthāmbhūtalakṣa⁷ṇāceyam tr̥ṭiyā | **kalpayitavyā** [56.18] rohiṇyāsatti kalpanety abhisambandhāt strīlīngena nirdeśaḥ | dr̥ṣṭyavaiśeṣaṇānavacchinnānupalabdhir **anupalabdhimātram** [56.20] | **abhāvāyogād** i[56.22]ty abhāvaviśayatyogād itī draṣṭavyam **tadvāreṇa** [56.24] viruddhopalabdhimukhena | evam bruvāṇāḥ saiva virodhagrahaṇakālapravṛttā dr̥ṣṭyānupalabdhir idānīm smaryamā⁸ṇābhāvāsadhāni | tatsmāratvāna copalambhasyāsaikājñānasamsargivastvantarānavacchinnasyānupalabdhirūpatā ata evoktam "prayogaḥ kevalam bhinnāḥ sarvatārtho na bhīdyate (Pra.Vā.2.90)" ity abhipraiti | atra ca yathā prajñākarauguptena parākṛāntam tathāsmābhīrdharmottarapradīpe darśitam itī nehocyate | **anyathā** [56.25] yadi tadvāre[29a] ¹nānupalabdhiprayogo neṣyate | **aniśiddhānyabhāve** saty apratīśiddhānīviritopalabdhir yasyānyabhāvepi sādīdhīyati ity arthaḥ | **abhāvāsiddher** a[56.25]bhāvāniścayād abhāvāyogād itī yāvat |

samudāyasya sādhyatvāt katham asau sādhyā ity āha **avayava** [57.5] itī | sambandhyantarasyānupādānāt |

kasyāsu svabhāvo 'vasātavya ity āha **sādhye²tī** [57.6] | tanmātrād anvayitvam api tasya sambhāvīyate | tato viśiṣyate ity āha **yo hīti** [57.17] | yadi nāma na vyabhicāras tathāpi kasmād viśeṣaṇam nopadyate ity āha **sambhava** [57.22] itī | paramatamapekṣata itī **paramatāpekṣam** īkṣiṣāmbhīyāṃ ce(Pā.Vā 470)ti karmopapade 'naḥ | parepi kim evam eṣīto na bhavānti yena tanmatāpekṣam idam ucyate ityā³ha **naiyāyike**[57.25]tī | **vegākyasamskāravatā dravyeṇa** mudgarādīnā yaḥ **saṃyogā**[58.4]khyo guṇas tasmād avayaveṣu ghaṭādīdravyārambhakēṣu kapālādīṣu. **karmāṇi** kriyābhāvavacanena vyāptim upadarśayati na tu bahutvasaṃkhyām eva | saṃyogasyaikye kriyāyā apy ekasyā bhāvāt | yathā vegavat sū⁴cyādīsaṃyoge kuvalayadale āme vā ghaṭe, tathāpi kriyāprāṇālikayā dravyānāso 'sty eveti | **tebhyaḥ** [58.4] karmabhyah | **avayavā**[58.4]nām taddravayārambhakānām dravyārambhakasāmyogapratīdvandvīvibhāgākyo guṇa utpadyate | **tato** [58.4] vibhāgāt saṃyogavināso dravyārambhakasya saṃyogasya vināśaḥ |

tataḥ sam⁵yogavināśāt | tenāvayavasamyogenāsamavāyīkaraṇena yad ārabdham dravyam tad vinaśyati | dvedhā hi dravyasya nāso vaiśeṣikādibhir abhyupeyate āśrayavināśād asamavāyīkaraṇavināśac ca | atra cāsamavāyīkaraṇasyāsa samyogasya vināśāt | {p. 309} kāryagrahaṇena tu vāstavam rūpam a⁶nūditam | na tu tadārabdham cākāryāncāsti yad vyavacchidyate | yadi cā(vā) kāryatvenaiva tan naśyati | yat kāryam tad avaśyam nāśadharmakam iti pratipādayitum **kārya**[58.5]grahaṇam | āhety(bhi)sambandhād dvitīyayā nirdeśaḥ | samavāyibalād vṛttau tasyaikaṛopatvād viśeṣābhāvo vivakṣitaḥ | kṛtakatvānityatvayor ekatve katham gamya⁷gamakabhāvo bhede tasyopapatter ity āha[84]**darśaneti** [58.23] | **kṛtakatvānityatvayor** dharmayor yo **bhedah** prthaktvaṃ tasyā**vabhāsaḥ** sa vidyate yasyām sā ca sā kalpanā ceti tathā | dharmabhedam avabhāsayatīti vā tathā | sā ca sā kalpanā ceti tathā | ittham padasamskāram kṛtvā paścād abhūtāvabhavandharmakabhūtāvabhavandharmakavastudarśanabalotpannā ca sā
⁸kṛtakatvānityatvadharmabhedāvabhāśikalpanā ceti vigrahaḥ kāryaḥ | saiva **dvāram** u[58.27]pāyas tena | sādhakapramāṇābhāvād bādhakasadbhāvāc ca na tatkalpanā yuktimatīti bhāvah | evaṃ sādhyasādhana bhāvopapattāḥ api tatkalpyatām | yadi tad eva vyatiriktam anityatvādi tatsādhyām arthakriyām prāptum hātum vārthibhiś cintyate tad api nāstīti darśayitum āha¹ [29b] -- **kalpayitvāpīti** [58.28] **vastvātmana eva** [58.28] taddharmisvarūpasyaiva | hānopādānaviśayayatāyā **cintyavād** [58.29] vicāryatvāt | katham tasyaiva cintyatvam ity āha -- **arthakriyē**[58.28]ti | kaiscintanīyatvam ity āha -- **tadarthibhi**[58.29]r iti | tām arthakriyām arthayantīti tathā taiḥ | arthakriyā ca tadāyatā ata evopeksā(peyā)ṛthina upāyam evānuseramāntīti | etad evacāryavacanena saṃspandayam āha -- **tad u²ktam** i[58.29]ti | yasmād evam evaitan nānyathā **tat** tasmād uktam ācāryeṇa | san hi śabdārtho 'sādhyāvṛttiḥ (sadvyāvṛttiḥ) śabdārtha itī yaḥ **pakṣabheda**[59.1]s tena taṃ hetūrkrtya ye śabdārthānāpāhāvate(hnuvate) tair **vastv eva** [59.2] śabdādikam eva | vyāvṛttiḥ śabdārtha itī vādibhir apy arthāt vyāvṛttam eva vastu tathāpi pra(thā)pratipādyata itī teṣām api vastucintanam | athavā śabdārthamanapava³dadbhīḥ sadāpekṣyābhe(dādīpakṣābhe)dena sattvenāśaktvena ca vastv eva cintyata itī arthah | tasmā(kasmā)d **vastv eva cintyata** ity āhāśaṃ(tyāśaṃ)kāyām **atrahīty** uktam | **hir** yasmāt | **atra** [59.2] vastuni | yady apy atra vidhau sāmānyādirūpe vyāvṛttau ca prasajyapratīśedhānmatī(dhātmani) phalodayo na **pratibaddha**[59.2]s tathā(thāpi) kiṃ tathātvēna cintyate ity ata āha **artheti** | **ṣaṇḍhasya**⁴ [59.4] suratamācaritum akṣamasya tṛtīyā(ya)prakṛteḥ | **rūpam** ca **vairūpyam** ceti dvandvaikavadbhāvah tatra kāminyā vṛṣṣasyantīyāḥ **kiṃ parīkṣayā** [59.4] vimṛṣyāvadhāraṇena |

NOTES

[84] taddarśana-S

{p. 310} nanu yadi vastutaḥ kṛtakatvānityatvayor tādātmyam tarhi vastunaḥ kṛtakatvanīśeāye 'nityatvam apy aikātmyān niścitam eveti katham anumānavātāra ity āśaṃkyopasamhāravajā⁵nāha -- **tasmād** i[59.6]ti | yasmāt tasyaiva vastunas tūpamavaśyāitītyam tasmāt **dr̥ṣṭā api bhāvāḥ kenacid ātmanā niścitā tadanyenātmanā anumānato** niścīyanta itī {5} saṃbandhah | **dr̥ṣṭāḥ** sāksātkṛtā **bhāvāḥ** śabdādāyo dharmiṇaḥ | **kenaci**[58.6]t kṛtakatvādinā rūpeṇa, kiṃbhūtena? **tasmāt** kṛtakād **anyad** akṛtakam tasmād **vyāvṛttena**⁶ | **kathañcid** abhyāśapātvāviprakāreṇa **tadanyenānityatvādinā tad rūpam** anityarūpam yan na bhavati tasmād **vyāvṛttena** [59.7] | anena vyāvṛtṭyabhedenā vyāvṛtīti(tte)rbhedo darśitaḥ | kṛtakatvēna yadi tenāpy ātmanā te tadā niścetum śakyāḥ katham anumānān niścīyanta ity āha [59.8] **anīścīyamānā** itī | anīśeāya eva kuta ity āha | **bhrā⁷ntī**[59.7]ti | bhrānter vibhramasya kāraṇam niranantarādṛṣāpāraparotpatīr avidyā ca tasya sadbhāvat |

atha yadi tadānīm anīścitarūpeṇa samam tasya niścītasya rūpasya pratibandho nāvasitas tarhi katham asambaddhadarśanāt tanniśeāyo bhavitum arhatīty āśaṃkayām anumānam viśīṣtam āha **niścite**[59.8]ti | **pramāṇāntarato** [59.8] viparyaye bādhakāt pramāṇāt | **prati⁸bandhavasāyāḥ purovartī** pūrabhāvī yasyānumānasya tasmāt [59.9] itis tasmāt **tasya** [59.12] vināśāsyā**rthāntaranimittatayā tanmātrānavayitve** |

yasmād evambhūtā sattā tatsamavāyo vā anityatā **ataeva** [59.16] kāraṇāt ātmādāv evambhūtasattāsamavāyayor abhāvād itī bhāvah |

athāstv evam kiṃ nacchinam anena tādavīśeṣaṇenāsmābhir atatsvabhāvātā¹ [30a] vināśāsyākhyatā tāvataiva caritārthāḥ sma itī saugatamatam āśaṃkya svasiddhāntābhyāśavyāmohāspasmārah paraḥ prāha -- **vināśa itī ca** [59.16] **itī** | itir vināśāśabdām pratyavamaṣṭati | tena vināśāśabdenety arthah | prāgabhāvādvībbhedena bhāvābhāvāsyānekaavidhatvāt viśīnaṣṭi **pradhvaṃsābhāvalakṣaṇam** i[59.17]ti | **kṛtakatvam a**[59.17]pi bhavadbhis tadātmakam eva² manyate tato 'yuktam atatsvabhāvātāpratipādanam itī ca punar āśaṃkya para evāha -- **kṛtakatvam** itī [25] **tu**[59.17]r bhinnatī **manyāmahe** [59.17] ity abhisambandhyate | **tathāvidhasya** [59.20] pradhvaṃsābhāvalakṣaṇasya | **hetumat tayā** [59.17] virodhād anupapattēḥ | katham punar virodha ity āha **svayam** i[59.20]ti | evam bruvāṇas tadupapattyanabhīdhānakāraṇam darśayati | **pratīpitsavo** [59.23]nutīṣṭhā³savaḥ | **mudgarādeḥ** [60.1] sakāśād udaye 'pi **tasya** [60.2] pradhvaṃsābhāvāsyā |

{p. 311} **bhāve** [60.2] vināśo vastuni | **anupayogād** [60.2] avyāpārāt | atādarthasthyo 'ni(davasthyam ani)tyatvam tasya ca tadavasthatvāt katham anityatvam ity arthah | yadi nāma tadbhāve tatpūrvāvasthitarūpān na vicalatī tathāpi tadviśeṣaṇau sattāsamavāyau tasyānityatā vyavasthāpya⁴ta ity āha **avicalitēti** [60.4] | avicalitamanāpannānyathābhāvam rūpam yasya tasya sattāyām āha -- sāmānyasya samavāyasya caikatvenātmāder api tathābhāvo bhaved itī bhāvah | "vināśa itī ca bhāvābhāvam pradhvaṃsālakṣaṇam manyāmahe" itī yatpareoktam tad avadyam pratīpādyā "kṛtakam tv itī ca" yad uktam tad api ⁵dhūṣayam āha svakāraṇe[60.6]ti | samavāyasyaikatvenātmāder api tathābhāvaprāsaṅgenāivam anicchatopi na siddhatīty āśayaḥ | amum evārtham vidhimukhena sādhyam āha **[a]bhūtveti** [60.8] **varnyate** [60.8] lokaneti śeśaḥ | anenaitad darśayati vṛddhavyavahāro hi śabdārthānīśeāyābhūmīḥ | kṛtakatvasādbdena caivaṃvidha evārtho 'bhīdhīyate⁶ vṛddhair itī | prakādhvaṃsābhāvāyos tadviśeṣaṇarūpātām upetya prāgdūṣaṇam uktam | samprati tu tām api viḥṭayam āha **na ce**[60.8]ti | etac ca pūrvam eva vyākhyātaprāyam | **tad eva** [60.10] abhūtāvabhavanam bhāvīṭṭvāḥ kṛtakatvam astu | evam tulyanyāyatayā vā(cā)bhavanam anicchato 'nityatā na siddhyati | bhūtāvabhavanopagame vā sthīrasvabhāvataivaivnityatāstv itī abhiprāyavatoktam **asthīravabhāvātā ce**[60.10]ti | yadi vā tasmād anena(nā)sthīrasvabhāvataiva bhāvānyānumātavyeti yad utpattīyabhidhānapūrvakam upasamhṛtīḥ tadabhiprāyenaivam uktam | **kṛtakatvasya vyabhīcārah** [60.16] sādhyarahitā vṛtīr anāikāntikatvam itī yāvāt | pratīśedhyasāvyāśaṃbhāvītvasya yadviruddham anavaśyam⁸bhāvītvam tena yadvyāpta(ptam) hetvantārāpekṣītvam tasyopalabdhiḥ **viruddhavyāptopalabdhir** [20] i[60.19]ti ca viruddhavyāptyo(to)palabdhyaprāsaṅga itī draṣṭavyam paropagameṇa pakṣadharmatāsīddheḥ | yatra hi vyāptīr vāstavī pakṣadharmatā tu paropagamasiddhā sa prāsaṅgahetuh | yatra tu tritayam pramānasiddhis sa svatantrāo hetur itī āśaya eśaḥ |

tasya [60.20] **ca** parimitasya¹ [30b] hetoh **tadāśrayasya** [60.21] raṅgāśrayasya vastrādeḥ | upadhātakah pratyayo **vidhurapratyayas** tadupanīpātēna nāvaśyambhāvītye anavaśyam bhāvītye arthah | **punaḥ** śabdena rāgād vināśam [60.22] bhinnatī | **tadhetusanīdhe**[60.24]r vināśāhetusanīdheḥ **prak** [60.24] | ta evopadhātaka(kā) vināśakāḥ syus tataś ca sahetuko vināśāḥ siddha ity aśyābhīprāyah |

takāraṇānā² ca [60.27] **svakāraṇāyattasannīdhitvād** ity eva saṃbaddhyate | **sannīhitānām api** vināśāhetūnām saṃbandhīmīmāni virodhīni {p. 312} śaktīvibandhakāni yogīpīśācādīni teṣām **apy ānantiyāt**[60.28] | **tadbhāve** [60.28] teṣām virodhinām sadbhāve | **tacchaktīpratibandhāt** [60.28] tasya nāśahetoh śakter upaghatāt | yadi te taddhetave tair avāyam tatphalair bhāvayam ity āha ³nāvaśyam i[60.28]ti | itir hetau **sāpekṣo 'pi** [60.29] hi nidrādirvate (haridrādivaste) dravyāpekṣopi kiṃ na syād itī prāśne bauddhīyam vacanam **syād** [61.2] **yadi tathopalabhyete**[61.2]ti | **tathā** [60.3] sarvagatvena | **yady evam** i[60.3]ti paraḥ | **anyathābhāvā**[61.4]sya kvacid abhavanasya **śaṃkā** saṃdehas tayā **nādhātavyo** [60.4] **na** karaṇīyo bhavadbhir itī ca prakaraṇāt | ⁴anenaitad paro darśayati sarvatropalabdhyānyathābhāvāśaṃkaiva bhavataḥ prekṣāvato na yuktā kevalam anena vyājēna nūnam parasiddhāntāśānavadyatayā manākheda eva tvayā kriyāta itī | **kiṃ**[85] **punar** i[61.5]ti siddhāntī | sāmānyaviśeṣākārābhīyam praśnaḥ kiṃpunaḥśabdena nipātānīpātāsamudāyēna darśī⁵taḥ | **samastavastuvistaravyāpī** [61.5] sarvastubāhulyavyāpī **jñānāloko** [61.5] yasya bhavataḥ sa tathā | yathā tu vastuvīstaraśabdāsiddhis tathā purastād abhihitam | **tathābhāve** [61.6] sarvastudarśīte vā kasyacidhetukṛto vināśo dr̥ṣṭaḥ | sarvasyaiva tādrūpyamanīvārītam itī āha -- **kasyacid** i[61.6]ti | **tur** avadhāraṇe **hetvā⁶yattajanmanām** [61.7] kāraṇāntarādhīnotpattīnām vastrārāgādīnām **anyathāpi darśanād** [61.8] apīṭṭe(apīṭṭate)nāpy upalabdher hetoh **upajātā**[61.8]nyathātva **śaṃkā** prakaraṇād vināśāśyābhāvāśaṃdeho yasya puṃsas tathā san | anenārthāntarānubandhīni vināśo sādhye kṛtakatvasya saṃdīgdhavīpakṣavyāvṛtīkatvenānāi⁷kāntīkam āha | **kṛtakam api cāyam** [61.9]itīyādīna tu sādharānānaikāntīkam darśayati | **bhāvābhāvā**[61.10]śabdena pradhvaṃsābhāvo vivakṣitaḥ | tasyaiva svaniṣpattāv apekṣītaparavyāpārātvena kṛtakatvāt | tathātvēneṣatvāc ca | nityatopagame kāraṇam āha **tadvināśa** [61.10] itī | tasya bhāvābhāvāsyā pradhvaṃsālakṣaṇasya vināśe **bhāvāsyā⁸** pradhvastasyonmajjanamāvīrbhāvās tasya **prasampgāt** [61.10] prāptēḥ |

NOTES

[85] kiṃ vā punar iti S

syād etan nityaṃ sattvādiprasaṅgena nāhetukaṃ vastunām ujjanam | na ca ghaṭāder bhāvasya tadvināśavināśonvayavyatirekābhyaṃ kāraṇatvenāvagato 'pi tu kulālādir eva | tat katham vināśavināśe tadnummajjanamāsamjyamānamabhajamānam na syād iti | tad e¹[31a] tad avadyam | tathāhi ghaṭābhāvavyāvṛttir {p. 313} eva ghaṭo ghaṭavināśas ca ghaṭā(ta)bhāvavyāvṛttir iti ghaṭābhāvasyābhāve ghatarūponmajjanāsanjanam jyāya eveti |

atraivopacayahetum āha na ce[61.11]ti | sa [61.14] nāso 'hetuḥ san tasya [61.14] pradhvaṃsābhāvasya katham[86]jāyeta [61.14] janitum arhati |

NOTES

[86] saṃjāyate S

bhāṣānām [61.17] vastūnām **ayaṃ** vināśākhyo **dharma aikāntiko** [61.17]vaśyaṃbhāvī | ²anenaitad darśayati -- naiva kṛtakatvaṃ nirviśeṣaṇaṃ sādhanam asmābhir abhidhīyate yenaivaṃ syāt kintu vastutvaviśeṣaṇānava(ṇenāva)vicchinnaṃ tato vastutve sati yatkr̥takatvaṃ tadavaśyaṃbhāvīvināśam ity ārtha iti | **kutaḥ puna**[61.17]r ityādinā siddhāntī pratividhatte kṣepe kimaḥ prayogaṇ na kutaścid ity arthaḥ | **etad** i[61.18]ti bhāvānām avāśyabhāvī vināśa iti | **teṣāṃ** ³bhāvānām[87]**anyathātvasya** [61.18] avināśitvayānupalabdher etad avasitam iti prakaraṇāt | **bhavann api** [61.18] vidyamānopi | **ātmādeḥ** [61.18] **sattāyā anivartaka** [61.18] ātmādyabhāvāsādhakāḥ **katham anyatra** [61.18] vastuḥ **anyathābhāvam** avināśitvaṃ **nivartayati** [61.19] niśedhayati | ātmādyupanyāsenā caitad darśayati | yady avināśitvānupa⁴lambho 'vināśāsitvābhāvaṃ sādhayati tarhi viśeṣābhāvād ātmādyanupalambhopi tadabhāvaṃ sādhayet | na cāyam apīti dṛṣṭāntavighaṭanam parasyāsaṃkamāna āha **tasye** [61.19]ti | **tasya** ātmādeḥ ātmanas tāvad rūparasādipratyayānām ekānekatvasādhakasyābādhitapratibandhānaviśayātvaḍer anumānā⁵ | **ādi**[61.18]śabdasaṃgrhītasya ca dīgādeḥ pūrvāparādipratyayāder anumānata iti buddhistham | **itīnā** [61.19] vaktavyasyākārah kathitaḥ | **tatrāpy anumāne** [61.20] tatsattvasādhake |

NOTES

[87] anyathābhāvasya S

nanu yasyānupalabdhis tasyābhāva evety abhidhātari ko 'yam upālabhaḥ | vipakṣepi hetor vṛttyadarśane 'bhāvasiddhyavirodhāt; ātmādes tv a⁶nupalabdhir evāsiddhā tato nābhāvasiddhir iti | sādhuḥktaṃ bhavatā kevalam **tatrāpi**[61.20]tyādi bruvato 'bhīprāyo na samyagvyajñāyi | ayaṃ khalv asyāśayaḥ | tāvaddhetor vipakṣe 'nikṣaṇaṃ na kṣamata abhāvaṃ vibhāvayitum, yāvad yady annopalabhyate tat tan nāstīti na sidhyati | sati caivamātmādyanupalabhyamānam asatsi⁷ddham iti pramāṇapratikṣiptam katham anumānasya viśayaḥ syāt? tad uktaṃ "vyāpto hetor anāśraya" iti | yadi vānupalambha eva pratibandhaśūnyaḥ kevalo 'nupalambho deśakālaviprakṣeṣu katham tathābhāvam avabodhayet? yatas tena siddhivipakṣaḥ hetuvyāvṛttir ātmādeḥ sattvam anumāpayed iti | **prayogabhaṅgyaiva** [61.25] prayoga⁸vinyāsenāiva **prasaṅgena**[62.1]nuśaṅgena praśtāveneti yāvat | {p. 314} sādhyadṛṣṭāntadharminoh **samānaḥ** [62.3] sadṛśo hetusadbhāvalakṣaṇo **dharmaḥ** [62.3] pratipādyatayā **yasya** [62.3] prayogasyāsau sadharmā, samānasyeti yogavibhāgāt samānasya pakṣādiṣv iti vaktavye pariḡrahād vā sa bhāvas **tasya bhāvo** [62.3] bhavato 'smād abhidhānapratyayāv iti kṛtvā [31b] ¹rūpaviśeṣaḥ | tayor eva **visadṛśo** [62.4] hetusadbhāvāsadbhāvalakṣaṇo **dharmaḥ** pratipādyatayā **yasya tasya bhāvaḥ** [62.5] aśeṣasya sādhyetaradharmināḥ (sādhyadharmināḥ) sādhyadharmanovānyatra sarvatra sādhye hetor vyāptir vivakṣitā | na tu sādhyadharmaṇo 'nyatra dṛṣṭāntadharmini pravṛttena sarvopasaṃhāreṇa gṛhyamānā vyāptir **bahirvyāptiḥ** tasyā **nirāsaḥ** [62.1] |

nanu ca sattvalakṣaṇe ²svabhāvahetau sādhyadharminy api viparyaye bādhakapramāṇavṛttyāpi vyāptir grahitum śakyata iti | naitad apekṣayā hetor anyatra vṛttyapekṣayā kiṃcid yenedam āsajyeta | kiṃtu kāryahetoḥ sarvasya svabhāvahetuviśayasya cāvaśyam anyatra pra(a)vṛttir apekṣaṇīyā | tadartham anyatrānavṛttir ity āśaṅkitam iti kin na bhāvān vyācāṣṭe⁸ | ācāryasya ca sattva³hetūpanyāsānantaram yathā **ghaṭādaya** [62.9] ity udāharaṇadarśanāt tu tvadīyaṃ vyākhyānam apavyākhyānam lakṣyata iti nirbhartsanāmāśaṅkyācāryasyānyadṛṣam abhīprāyam udghāṭayann āha **yathā ghaṭādaya** [62.9] iti | **yasya** [62.9] pūmsaḥ | kiṃ punas tatra smṛtyādhanārtham dṛṣṭāntavacanam, na tu dṛṣṭāntamātrapratipādanārtham ity āha -- **dṛṣṭānte**[62.11]ti⁴ | anena puruṣaviśeṣam prati etad ācāryeṇeti nāsmadvyākhyānasya kiṃcid avadyam iti darśayati |

vibhaktivipariñāmena sambandham eva **sarvasminn** i[62.16]ty anena darśayati |

bahir evadhyāptir **bahirvyāptis** tām | **te** [62.23] **nirastā bhavanti** [62.25] iti sambandhaḥ | **yady api**[62.24]ti nipātasamudāyo viśeṣābhidhānārthābhhyupagame | **tāvate**[62.24]ti sādhanadharmasya sādhyadharmanāvayadarśanamātreṇeti | **asya** [62.24] sādhanadharmasya **tathābhāvasya** sādhyenānvīyamānatvasya **abhāvāt** [62.24] | pratibandham antareṇa tadabhāve 'pi tadabhā(tadbhā)vāvirodhād iti bhāvāḥ | **itiḥ** [62.25] hetau | **tasya** pratibandhasādhakasya pramāṇasya[88]**smaraṇāya** [63.3] | **dharma viśiṣṭaḥ** [63.4] siśādhaijyīṣadharmanaviśiṣṭo **dharma** [63.5] śabdādiḥ | **tasyāḥ** [63.6] sādhyadharmanaviśiṣṭadharminipratipatṭeḥ | vyāptipradarśanapūrvake pakṣadharmapradarśane 'bhīdhāya pakṣadharmapradarśanapūrvake vyāptipradarśane 'py āha -- **tatpūrvikāyām ce**[63.8]ti | **tatpūrvikāyām** pakṣadharmapradarśanapūrvikāyām **vyāptau** [63.8] {p. 315} pradarśyamānāyāñ ceti śeṣaḥ sarvopasaṃhāreṇa vyāptigraha ⁷ṇe plavamānākārāyāḥ pratipatter ubhayatrāviśeṣānmukhabhedamātreṇaitad uktaṃ ity avaseyam |

NOTES

[88] tatsmṛtaye S |

sādhyanirdeśaḥ **pratiñā** [63.24] tasyāḥ **prayogaḥ** [63.24] prayuktiḥ sa na[89]**darśitaḥ** [63.24] sādhyanirdeśo na kṛta ity arthaḥ | **pratyakṣa**[64.12]grahaṇam pramāṇopalakṣaṇam draṣṭavyaṃ tena tabhisrīyāṃ rātrau prakāntādiviprakṣe deśe karpūrorṇādiḡartha(gandha)viśeṣāddhū⁸maviśeṣam anumānato niścīyāgniviśeṣam anuminvato 'pi saṅgrahaḥ | **pratiñāprayogarahitād** i[64.16]ty avadhāraṇaphalapradaśanam etat |

NOTES

[89] nopadarśitaḥ S |

atrārthitaiva karṇam āgatya buddhisthaṃ prakāśayati ya piśācī sā kila **karṇapīśācīkā** [64.18] |

liṅgasya pakṣadharmānvayavyatirekātmano gamakasya **anusaraṇam** [65.12] niścayanam | **itih** [65.14] hetau | **upahasati** [65.14] ta¹[32a]ttām adhirohati | kim upahasatīty āha -- **yat tad** i[65.14]ti lokoktīś caīśā | katham tatspardhāsyoicyata ity āha tat **tulyatvād** i[65.15]ti | **asya** [65.15] anumātuḥ | **kramasya** [65.15] samānādhikaraṇaśaṣṭhy eva vā |

"**tadvacanasye**"[65.23]tyādinā pūrvam svayaṃ kāraṇam abhidhāya ācāryoktam kāraṇam darśayitum paraṃ praśnenopakramayati **kasmād** i[65.13]ti | yadi pratijñāprayoge 'pi sā śaṅkā tarhi² kim tenety āśaṅkya para evāha **anītya** [66.13] ityādi | tadā(**tunā**) [66.13] pratijñāprayogapakṣam viśinaṣṭi "**asati sādhyanirdeśa**[66.9]" ity evābhisambadhate | **hetuś** ca **viruddhaś** ca **anaikāntikaś** ca teṣāṃ **pratītiḥ** [66.14] niścayo na syāt | idam eva dūṣaṇam tena samuccitam | atraiva dūṣāntaram api samuccinvaṇ āha | **hetoś ce**[66.17]ti | svapakṣavišeṣam darśayann āha [90]**sati tv** i[66.18]ti | **yavate**[66.27]ti tṛtī³yāntapratirūpako nipātaḥ kintv etasyārthe vartamāno atropapatteḥ | tasmīn nibaddhatad (tasmīn iva tadvat) **viśayaḥ** sādhyalakṣaṇa **upasthāpyate** [67.3] upanīyate **yene**[67.3]ty arthakathanam etat | upasthāpyate yena puruṣeṇāsau tathā, viśayasya tatheti tu vighrahaḥ | tenānirdiṣṭavišeṣeṇa **kenacid vinā** [67.4] katham punas tāna⁴(tena) sādhyam upasthāpyata ity āśaṅkāyām vojyam --[91]**pratijñādvāreṇeti** | [67.3]

NOTES

[90] "tu" nāsti S |

[91] pratijñāvacanadvāreṇeti S |

{p. 316} evaṃ tāvad anena vyākhyātam | kecit punar anyathāpy etad vyācakṣate | upasthāpyate prakāśyate **yena** [67.3] vacanena **tena vinā** [67.3] | ayam api "prameyasyopadarśanam antarena" [69.24] ity **atropadarśanaś**abdena vacanam eva vyākhyāsyā[ti] na tu puruṣam | tad api ²agnir atrāgnimānayaṃ sāgnir ayam ityādirūpeṇānirdiṣṭavišeṣam vivakṣitam ity atah -- kenacid ity uktam iti **kāryiṇo** [67.5]rthinaḥ | arthitvaṃ cānvayabrāhmaṇāprāptiyādinā draṣṭavyam | **mūlyam** [67.6] niṣkrayam **mṛgayate** [67.6] prārthayate | itas tataḥ pārvaṇāśrāddhādibhojī dvijāḥ **parvabrāhmaṇaḥ** [67.6] | amum eva dṛṣṭāntam vivṛṇvaṇ āha **yathe**[67.6]ti | **dakṣiṇā** [67.7] atra prakaraṇād bhojanānantaram dānam draṣṭavyam | **anyadā** [67.7] arthavišeṣāprāptikālād anyasmin kāle | prārthanāpūrvakam itas tato bhojanaśīlata**urdhvarathīkaḥ**[92]parvabrāhmaṇasadrśasya caitad višeṣaṇam caraṇam | śra(śrā)**ddhādī**[67.8]ty atrādīgrahaṇād upanayanamasāmvartanādirvasaṅgrahaḥ | arthitvam⁷trepī naitad vacanam tasya sambhāvya ity itaṃ višeṣayann āha -- **śraddhālu**[67.8]m iti | **śraddhāluṃ** śraddhāvantaṃ | anena śraddhānuvidham evārthitvaṃ kāryaśabdena vārtīkakarṭro vivakṣitam iti darśayati | **ghṛtapuraḥ** [67.8] khādyavišeṣas taṃ prati | sopi mahyam pracuro dātavya ity viruktena darśayati |[93]**rūpyam** [67.9] pracurataratāmnālpatararūpyaghaṭito dravya⁸višeṣaḥ | dakṣiṇyathādau (ṇādau) ca prāyeṇa rūpakeṇa vyavahārah | **dadā**[94]ty abhisambandhād dvitīyā | **tena** [67.9] evaṃvādinā parvabrāhmaṇena |

NOTES

[92] aurdhvarathīkaḥ S |

[93] rūpakam S |

[94] dadāsi S |

nanūktam etad yathā parārthe 'numāne liṅgam paramād eva pratyeyam iti tatpunas tvayā na apahastitam iti āśaṅkāyām yad[95]**asmadvacanād apī**[67.17]ty uktam | tad vyākhyātum **kiṃ ce**[67.11]tyādinopakramate¹ [32b] **kiṃ ceti** ca bruvāno nīyataṃ vaktavyāntarasamuccaye | arthād ācāryasyābhipreṭa ity darśayati na tv asyaiva vaktavyāntarasamuccayārthaḥ **kiṃca**[67.11]śabdaprayogo ghaṭate | yad api bravīṣṭyāder asmadvacanād apītyācāryavacanāntaravyākhyānaparatvasya vyaktatvāt | athavāyam nipātānīpātasamudāyāḥ kiṃcaśabdo 'sya vivakṣitaḥ kintu ²cakārah apīśabdasyārthe | tena kim apīty uktam bhavati | tato 'yam vākyaṛtho yad api kim api bravīṣṭi | evaṃ ca bruvatā lokoktir anukṛteti | **tadvacanasya** [67.18] liṅgavacanasya, **anusarīyati** [67.20] tad eva liṅgam iti prakṛtatvāta | **aṅga**[68.1]śabdo 'trādhyeṣāmantraṇe | **kiṃ**[68.1]śabdaḥ sāmānyataḥ praśne **punaḥ** [68.1] śabdas tu višeṣataḥ | tenāyam artho {p. 317} yuṣmā³n evādhyeṣya sāmānyato višeṣataś caiva prchāma ity | upahāse ceyam adhyeṣaṇā prakaraṇād draṣṭavyā |

NOTES

[95] yataḥ asmadvacanād api S |

ādī[68.4]śabdād vaidharmyavat prayogasya hetuviruddhānaikāntikānām hetos trairūpyasya ca grahaṇam | **prāk pratīti**[66.23]śabdenācāryeṇa sādharmaivaidharmyavat prayogayor hetuviruddhānaikāntikānām hetos trairūpyasya ca svarūpapratītir vivakṣitety abhipreṭya **sādharmaivavat prayogadeḥ** [66.24] pratītir iti vyācaṣṭe | ataeva kramenaitat sarvaṃ darśayīsyate |

nanu kim avaśyam prāptiḥ pakṣadharmasya ca prayogo yenaivam ucyaṃānam śobhate ity āśaṅkāyāha -- **evaṃ manyata** [68.9] iti | **tad anītyam iti uktaṃ** [68.18] iti yojayitvā kiṃ ⁵tannātroktyā so 'vagamyata ity āśaṅkāyām **pakṣadharmavacane satī**[68.18]ti yojyam | **yat kacid** i[69.5]tyādi tu[96]pūrvam eva kṛtavvyākhyānam | **anumānakāla** evātra **vyavahārikālo** [69.6]bhīpretah | **na pakṣādīśaṅketagrahaṇāpeḥṣā** [69.6] **vastugatir** ity anuvartate | **ācāryapādai**[69.12]r ity ācāryavasubandham abhisandhā⁶yoktam | **nāntarīyakāryadarśanam tadvido 'numānam** i[69.12]ty āśyāyam arthaḥ | yorthaḥ kiṃcid antareṇa na bhavati sa nāntarīyakaḥ | atra ca sāmānyādyaṃ artham antareṇa na bhavati tan nāntarīyaka ity grāhyam | sa cāsāvartahāś ceti tadā tasya darśanam | darśanena ca viśayīnā viśayasya tasyaiva dṛṣyamānasya⁷ nirdeśaḥ | tena niścīyamāna evāsau parokṣārthahetur bhavātīti darśitam | **tadvida** [69.12] iti tannāntarīyakatām yo vetti tasyety arthaḥ | **anumāna**[69.12]hetuvāc cānumānam uktam | **itī**[69.13]r gamakarūpamātrasya svarūpaṃ darśayati[97]**vādavidhau**vādavīdhisamjñake prakaraṇe | **tatrāpy** ā[69.14]cāryīye lakṣaṇe | **kaiści**[69.14]d uddyotakaraprabhṛti[bhīh] | kutaḥ punar asaṃta eva doṣas taiḥ kīrtiyanta ⁸ity āśaṅkāyām yojyam **svaprajñe**[69.14]ti | svaprajñāyā aparādho doṣas tasmāt | **tu**[69.14]r avadhārayati | tathā hyuddiyotakareṇa kilānumānasūtravārtike 'pare tu bruvate nāntarīyakārthadarśanam tadvido 'numānam iti" (Nyāyavā. p. 54) paṭhitvā tasyārtham mātrayā

vivṛtyaiva "atrāthagrahaṇam atiricyata" iti mātrayaiva dūṣaṇam uktvā punar vipaṅcitam -- "nāntarīyakārya iti samāsapadam etat | tatra yadi ṣaṣṭhī [33a] samāso nāntarīyakasyārtha itī | nānyantarīyakam tāvatkṛtakatvam, tasyārtho dharmah prayojanam vā? yadi tāvad dharmah kṛtakatva[va]syārthah, sattvaprameyatvābhidheyatvādy anumānam prāptam | atha prayojanam anityatvaprāptir hetuḥ prāptah | atha bahuvrīhir nāntarīyako rtho yasyeti | tatrāpi kṛtakatvam nāntarīyakam tad yasya sa hetuḥ prāptah | tac ca kṛtakatvam ghaṭādeḥ {p. 318} ²śabdasyānityatvasya vā | yadi ghaṭādeḥ, ghaṭādir hetuḥ prāptah | anityaḥ śabdo ghaṭāt | atha śabdasya, śabdo hetuḥ prāptoti | anityaḥ śabdah śabdāt | a(athā)nityatvasya[98]śādhyaśādhanaḥkṛtakatvam dharmas tathāpy anityaḥ śabdo 'nityatvād iti prāpnoti | athānityatvasyārthah kṛtakatvam iti | sarvathā kṛtakatvam anityatve na hetuḥ syāt | atha samānādhika³raṇo nāntarīyakaś cāsāv arthāś ceti | tathāpy asamarthah samāso viśeṣaṇaviśeṣyaniyamābhāvāt | ubhayapadavyabhicāre satī samānādhikareṇā bhavati nīlotpalavat nīlaśabdasyānekārthapravṛttatvād upalaśabdasya ca tathābhāvāt samānādhikaraṇam bhavati | na punar iha nāntarīyakatve ity u(ka ity u)kte⁴stī vyabhicāro 'rtho 'nartha itī yenārthagrahaṇam samartham syāt | ekapadavyabhicāro 'pi dṛṣṭam samānādhikaraṇam prthivī dravyam" iti cāsaṅkyoktam "anyathā tam(tat)prthivī dravyam itī | atrobhayapadavyabhicārah | pradhānāṅgabdhāvāsya bhedena prthivīśabdena dravyam apy ucyate prthivītvā ca | dravyaśabdena ca pradhānāṅgavivakṣayā⁵ dravyam dravyatvaṅ ca ata evobhayapadavyabhicārāt prthivī dravyam itī yuktam uktam | iha punar na yuktam nāntarīyakada(kārthada)raṇam itī | kasmād arthapratyāyanārthatvāc chabdaprayogasya -- arthapratyāyanārtham hi śabdasya prayogam icchanti | nāntarīyaka itī cōkte 'rtho gamyate | ato na yukto 'rthāśabda itī | tadvida itī na yuktam naivānyathānāntīyaka (?) itī | na hi nāliker advīpavāsīno dhūmadarśanān nāntarīyaka itī jñānam asti | atas tadvida ity api na vaktavyam |" (Nyāyavā. p. 54-55) asanta eva doṣa itī bruvāṅś cāyam evābhi(vam abhi)praiti | samāsantarapakṣabhāvinas tāvad doṣānabhyupagamamātreṇaikaprahāraṇihātāḥ | samānādhikaraṇasamāśas tv ekapada⁶vyabhicārepi dṛṣṭatvān nānupapannaḥ | tathā hy artho nāntarīyako 'pi syād anityalakṣaṇo 'nāntarīyako 'pi syāt nityalakṣaṇah | tata ekapadavyabhicārād api samānādhikaraṇam aviruddham | atha tvanmate nityo nāmāsty eva kalpaviparivartī tāvad asti, tata evaitad upalapsyate | anyathāyam anityadhvaniḥ kam vyavacchimdyāt |bauddhābhimatasya⁸ ca tathābhūtasya kṣaṇikatvasya kenacid anīṣṭeḥ tathābhūtavyavacchedāt naivākṣaṇikajñānavāstvitvādaḥ prayoge 'yam akṣaṇikadhvaniḥ kam vyavacchimdyāt | atha nāntarīyaka itī pūrvam ukte 'rthasyāvagatatvāt kim arthapadena yenaivaṅ samāśaś cintyeta | hantākāśā[di]śabdenaiva pūrvabhāvinā dravyādirūpasāvagatatvāt kim dravyādiśabdena ye¹[33b]na tatrāpi tathā samāśah syāt | tad evam ādau ya eva te parihārah samādhir bha(sa me 'pi bha)viṣyati itī yat kiñcid etat | yat tu prthivī dravyam ity atrobhayapadavyabhicārah darśayitvā sarvatrobhayapadavyabhicārād eva samānādhikaraṇah samāso bhavātīti darśitam tad yogah(tat pāpīyah) | ākāśadravyam digdravyam kāladravyam, {p. 319} samānyapadārthah, viśeṣapadārthah, samavāya²padārthah ṣaṭpadārthah yācakapuruṣa ityādaḥ ubhayapadavyabhicārasya brahmaṇāpi vibhāvayitum aśakyatvāt samānādhikaraṇasya ca darśanāt | na hy eṣām ākāśādīnām samānyam kenacid apyate samgacchate vā yenākāśādiśabdānām ākāśāśatvādyanekārthavṛttitvād ubhayapadavyabhicāre samānādhikaraṇah samāśah syāt | ³nāpi ṣaṅgāṅm kiñcit samānyam asti yasyāpy abhidhyād a(bhidhānā) a)yam apy ubhayapadavyabhicāro varṇyate | na ca yācakaśabdena karmāpi tajjātir api vābhidhīyate | atra copapattir anyatrābhīhiteti nocyate | na cākāśadravyam, samānyapadārthah, yācakapuruṣa ityādi karmadhārayah samāso na⁴ dṛṣyate | kiñ ca yathā prthivīśabdena prthivī prthivītvān cocyata ity ubhayapadavyabhicārāt prthivīdravyam itī yujyate vaktum, tathā nāntarīyakatvam nāntarīyakaś ca, arthāśabdenāpy arthatvam arthāś cocyata ity ubhayapadavyabhicārādyuktārtha eva samāśah | atha tvanmate nārthatvādy asti | yadi nāma vāstavaṅ nāsti tathāpi kalpitam tāvad asti | tāvatāpi śabdāsiddhyupapatter uktapṛāyam etad itī kiṅ bahunā? vastuvṛtyābhāvān nāntarīyakārtho dhūmo bhavati | tasya **darśanam** [69.12] nāntarīyakārthadarśanam api bhavati | tatra yadi **tadvida** [69.12] itī nocyeta tadā nāliker advīpāyātasya dhūmadarśanam anumānam āpadyeta tatas tadvida itī vaktavyam eva | na ca nāntarīyako 'rtha itī jñānam e⁶va nāntarīyakārthajñānam ity ucyate, yenaivaṅ ucyeta | kiṃtu vastuto 'nāntarīyako yo na bhavaty arthah, tasya yaddarśanam tad apīty alam atīśabdārthaparyavadātamaṭīnām vacana vidhā(cā)raṇayeti | **pratijñāvacanam na yuktam** i[69.16]ti sambandah | katham ayuktam ity āśaṅkāyām **pakṣadharmetyā**[69.16]dikāraṇavacanam |

NOTES

[96] pr. 260. paṃ. 23

[97] nāsti S |

[98] anityatvasya śādhanaḥbhāvena kṛtakatvam dharmah | Nyāyavā. p. 54

saṃśayitādika[69.25]m ity atrādi⁷grahaṇenāpratipannasya jījñāso cāvabodhah | samānyanyāyasiddhām astikriyām apekṣya **muktvē**[69.29]ti paurvakālikah pratyayah pratyeyah |

saṃśayajījñāsādika[70.9]m ity atrādiśabdāt prajojanādiḥparigrahaḥ | tathāmunaivādigrahaṇena pañcamyantasāpi hetuprayogasya saṅgrahaḥ kāryah | asati hi sādhyābhīdhāne kuta etad itī hetvā⁸kāṃkṣāyā evābhāvāt | sādhyasiddhau hetor nimittatvam kathayantīm pañcamīm uccārayantam katham iva vicakṣaṇā tayāca(nā na pratyāca)kṣīrann itī | dṛṣṭānta eva vacanakarmatām nīyamāna upasaṃharaṇam tad apekṣah upasaṃhāro [70.11] dhaukanam sattvapradarśanam | dṛṣṭāntadṛṣṭasāmarthyasya hetor itī ca prakaraṇād draṣṭavyam | sādhyāśabdenopacārāt sādhyadharmīṣṭah | [34a] ¹paṣṭhisaptamyor abhedac ca sādhyadharmiṇīty artho boddhavyah | **itī**[70.13]r lakṣaṇasya svarūpam āha **pratijñāyā** [70.14] lakṣaṇam ity anuvartate |

{p. 320} **tasya** pramāṇavalāyātasyārthasya **saṃpratyayo** [70.28]nyathāśaṅkārthāvyā(-kāvyā)vacchedah tadartham yathā bhavati | yadi pramāṇānām vyāpāro nigamanenopasaṃhriyate | tadaidat yujyate vaktum | na cāsya tathātvaṅ ity āśaṅkyāha **aśaṣe**[70.28]ti **co**[70.29] yasmād arthe² | vyāpāraśabdena vyāpārāphalam abhipretam | manu kāni punar atra pramāṇāni santi yadbalāyātārthopasaṃharaṇam asya varṇyate ity āśāṅkyā parai eṣām avayavānām evam pramāṇatvarūpam ākhyātam ity ākhyātam **tathāhi**[70.29]tyādinopakramate |

uparī[71.4]ti prakaraṇād anyakṛtasya nāmna itī draṣṭavyam | tathāhi te kasyacid rājaputrasya mahāmātrasya vā³ yogino(nā)nyena sajāṭīyena kṛtam nāma śrutvā ahopuruṣikayā dhanāśayā coditā anyathā cā(vā) tadu[t]sāhavaradhanam nāma kṛtvā tallikhitum prayuñjate 'ta eva **nāmalekhanam** i[99][71.4]ti nicā nirdiṣṭam | ayuktatayā niṣphalam apī[100][71.5]ti vāstāvānuvādo 'py eṣa prakṛtopayogī | **bālpratārakaḥ ca tattadupayogavarṇanaḥ** ceti⁴ tathā **tallakṣaṇayā** [71.13] | vaiyarthyādi syād itī sambandhāt **pratijñāvacanasye**[71.21]ty uktam |

NOTES

[99] nāmalekhane -- S

[100] "api" nāsti -- S

nanūdyotakaropavarṇitam asya prajojanam asīti katham vaiyarthyam ity āha **yat tūktam** i[71.22]ti | **dattam uttaram** i[71.23]ti | "tenaiva tāvad darśitene" [66.3]tyādinoktatvād uktam | yathokte ca svayam uttaram āha **yaś ce**[71.23]ti | **tadabhāve** [71.27] prathamam sādhyalā⁵kṣaṇakarmanirūpapaṇābhāve | **svārthānumānadṛṣṭaś ce**[70.21]tyādinā ca yadupanayasamarthanārtham pareṅoktam tatpratividhātukāma āha **yaś cāgnī**[72.1]tyādi | co yasmād arthe | **kadācid** i[72.4]ti yadā dhūmam dṛṣṭvā tasyāgninā vyāptim anusmṛtya tam tattvena pratyavamṛśya pratyeti | **asya** [72.4] pratyavamṛśya pratyayārthasya | **tade**[72.4]tyādy u⁶taram | atha tadantareṇāpi yat pakṣārthapratīter avidhānān na tena kiñcid itī brūyāt | samānam idaṃ prakṛte 'pīti ca buddhistham asyaivaṅ brūvato draṣṭavyam |

pramāṇavyāpārasamarthanārthā ca yad uktam[101]tatrāpy āha | **yat punar** i[72.7]ti | **na kvacid āgame paṭhyata** [72.9] itī bruvatā cāgamapratijñayor ekaviṣayatvād āgamah prati⁷jñety ucyate itī ye varṇayanti [te] nirastāḥ | yo hi pratijñayocyate 'rthah sa eva cāgamepy ucyate tadaiva tat syāt | na caivam ato nirāśah |

NOTES

[101] p. 70 pam.29

{p. 321} hetuśabdena gamakavacanam vācyam | gamakañ ca trairūpyavallīngam | na ca pañcamyanta tena śabdena līngasya trairūpyam abhidhīyate kintu pakṣadharmatvamātram [72.11] nimittabhāva eva cety evaṃ v⁸aditur abhiprāyah | etena tad api viniṣṣiptam yat kaiścin nipuṇa(ṇaṃ)manyairnaiyāyikair ucyate, "pratijñārtham sādhyatūṃ samartham pakṣadharmatvenopasamhartavyam līngam anumānam tadabhidhāyī śabdo hetuḥ so 'py abhidheyasya niyamaheturvāt bāhyāṅgam sāmānādhikaranyam cābhidhānābhidheyayor abhedavivakṣayā sāksāt pāramarye[34b] ¹ṇa caikaciśayadvā itī | "tāvaddhi dhūmādivastu na līngam yāvad vahnyādināntarīyakatayā na niścīyate, dharmiviśeṣe ca kvacin nopaliyate | tannāntarīyakatayā niścitam kvacid upasamhṛtam ca sādhyasādhanasāmartyam bhavati nānyathā | na ca pacamyanta "dhūmād" ityādinā śabde[na] tasya tannāntarīyakatvam pakṣe ca sattvam kathyate | udāharaṇopānayaḥ vaiyarthyaṃprasaṅgāt | ²tat katham pratijñārthasādhanasamarthalīngābhidhāyitvam tasya śabdasya yena "tadabhidhāyī śabdo hetuḥ" ity ucyate, sa tathā bāhyāṅgam itī cocyate "hetur anumānam" itī sāmānādhikaranyam tathā kalpeteti |

pratyakṣeṇa sādhyasādhanayor vyāptiḥ tatra grhyata itī drṣṭāntaḥ pratyakṣo 'bhīpretah | ata evāyam **na sarvaḥ pratyakṣa** [72.12] itī | naiva sa³rvata drṣṭānte pratyakṣeṇa sādhyasādhanayor vyāptir grhyate | yathā bhavanmata eva nitya ātmā sattāsambandhitve satyanāśritavāt, paramānuvad ity atra drṣṭānte nityatvam sattāsambandhitve satyanāśritavay yau dharmau tayor vyāptir anumānena grhyata ity abhisandhiḥ | anenitad api pratyuktam yat tair evanaiyāyī⁴kapravaraḥ ucyate -- "sādhyasādhanayor vyāptito viśayo drṣṭāntah | tatra pratyakṣeṇa vyāptiḥ grhītvā paścād udāharatī | tena pratyakṣam niyamakam astīti" | udāharaṇam api vākyasya bhāgāntaram itī pratyakṣeṇa vyāptigrahaṇasyāsarvaviśayatvāt kvacid bhāvāt tathābhidhāne ca tata eva drṣṭānto 'numāna⁵m ity abhidhīyete |

tasya tadātiriktārthagrahaṇābhāvād ity abhiprāyeṇa **upamānam tu pramānam eva na bhavati**[72.13] ity āha | etac ca bahubādhyā(bahuvācyā)m anyatroktam itī nehoctam, siddhas tv artho 'nūditaḥ | anayaiva ca dvārā yad ucyate tair eva "yathāhatethi drṣṭāntadārṣṭāntikayoḥ sārūpyapratipattir upamānam atideśevākyā⁶tā, pakṣadharmatvagrāhipramānavacanam upanayaḥ | atrāpy upamānam niyamaheturva(tvam) dharmiṇi vā sādhanadharmasya sambhavam bodhayadasambhavam nivartayati yatpramānam tanniyāmakam astīti upanayopi niyamaheturvāt bhāgāntaram" itī tad api pratyākhyeyam dvidvidhasyāsa varṇitasopamānasyāprāmānyād eva⁷ katham niyamakam? yenopanayanasya niyamaheturvasiddhyā {p. 322} bhāgāntaratvam siddhyet | dharmiṇi ca sādhanadharmasya sambhavam pariccheda(cchidya) pratyakṣam anumānam vāsambhavam nivartayati atrāpi pratyakṣam niyamakam astīti drṣṭāntavad upanayopi pratyakṣam itī vaktavyaḥ | kvacid anumānasyāpi tathātvād anumānam ity apity alam atārikavacanani⁸rbandhena | **tadvyāpāra** [72.14] upamānarūpopanayavyāpārah | **sa evo**[72.16]panaya eva |

syād etad -- anityaḥ śabda ity ukte kuta etad itī śrotur apekṣopajāyate | na tu dharmiṇi līngasya sattvo(sattvā)pekṣā | tasmāt pratijñāntaram parāpekṣitasādhyapratipattir api tu prati(pattihetuprati)pīpādaiśyāyā pañcamyantasya tadabhidhāyinaḥ śabdasya prayogo na tu dha[35a] ¹rmiṇi līngasya sattvapratipādanārthah | tato na tasya pakṣadharmatvapratipādanam prayojanam itī katham pakṣadharmatvam sa eva darśayiśyati na kiñcit tenety ucyamānam śobheteti | atrocate | anityaḥ śabda itī pratijñopādānepi tadanantaram eva yad yad kṛtakam tat sarvam anityam, yathā ghaṭas tathā cāyam kṛtaka ity ukte sādhyapratītau kiṃ nimitākāmṣopāśa²mo nāsti? yena pañcamyantasya līngābhidhāyina eva tadupaśamaḥ prayojanam varṇyeta | yadi saty avādī bhavān naivaṃ vaktum arhatīti | kiñ ca yo yasmin kiñcit nimittabhāvam apekṣate na sa tatra śaśaviśānāyamānasya tattvam apekṣate | api tu tatra sata eveti katham śabdānityatvasiddhau kasyacin nimitāvamapekṣitavātā sattvam nāpekṣitam | yena ³parānapekṣitam sattvam pratipādayitūṃ na tannimitābhidhāyinaḥ śabdasya sāmānya(m arthya)m astīty ucyate tasmāc chābdādau dharmiṇi līngasya sādhyasiddhau nimitābhūtasattvapratipādanam hetuprayogasya prayojanam avāśyaiśitavyam | ya(ta)ccopānayanāpi śakyam sampādayitūṃ itī sādūktam **kim**[102]**tene**[72.17]ti |

NOTES

[102] na kiñcit tena S |

samprati nigamane yathāśruti⁴dūṣaṇam āha -- **yatra**[103]**pratijñāyā** [72.18] itī | athāpi syān nāyam punaḥ śabdaḥ [a]prathame kiṃ tarhi sādṛśye, yathā "aciraprabhā punar niścarati" ity atra | sādṛśyañ ca kiyadrūpeṇāsty eva | yad vā yady api siddhanirdeśo nigamanam sādhyānirdeśaś ca pratijñā, tathāpi yasyaiva pratijñāyām sādhyatvam āsit tasyāiva nigamane siddhatvam ity avasthā⁵vantam ekam āśritya samānaviśayatayā nigamanam pratijñety upacaryate tathā ca punar vacanam apy upapannam itī | na caitan nigamanam niśprayojanam āśamkānyam, sādhye viparītaprasaṅgapratīśedhārthatvād asya | tad uktaṃ "sādhyaviparītaśamkāvyavacchedārtham nigamanam itī" | yady api ca līngam āśrayavatsādhyāvinābhāvi ca⁶ pratijñādibhir avayavair ākhyātam tathāpi nigamanam antareṇa vyāpakaviruddhaprasaṅgāśamkā syāt | {p. 323} anyad eva hi drṣṭāntadharmiṇi sādhyam yatsādhanadharmasya vyāpakam āsit | anyad eva ca dharmiṇy anityatvam tac ca sādhanadharmasya vyāpakam na bhavati⁷ avyāpakasya siddhiṃ manyamānaḥ sādhyaviruddham abyāpakatvena viśeṣā⁷bhāvān mūdhamatir nityatvam api dharmiṇi prasaṅjayet | tathā ca satī sādhyaviparyaye hetor vṛttiśamkāyām bādham pramānam tad eva vācyam yadudāharaṇasthāyoḥ sādhyasādhanayoḥ pratibandhagrāhi | ataeva tasmād ity anena sarvanāmnā pratibaddham līngam sādhyaviruddhaśamkāṃ nivartayitūṃ prakṛtatvāt pratyavamrīṣyate | tasmād viparyayaśamkānīvartakapramāṇopasthāpa⁸kaṃ nigamanam sādhye viparītaprasaṅgapratīśedhārtham bhavati | tad etannaiyāyikapravarasya prakṛṣṭam prajñās svalitavilasitam | tathā hi sādhye nirdiṣṭe hetu cābhihite drṣṭānte codāhrte drṣṭāntadaśtasāmartye ca hetu sādhyadharmiṇy upanīte kaḥ sacetano "yena vinā yo na bhavati dharmah sa bhavams tadabhāvam apy upasthāpayati" itī niścīnvīta śaśayā vā yena [35b]

¹viruddhaprasaṅgāśamkānīrākaraṇāya nigamanam abhidhīyeta | na cāyam anumatto 'nityatve dve śayati(paśyati) yenānyad eva drṣṭāntadharmiṇi sādhyam anityatvam anyad eva ca sādhyadharmiṇy anityatve tac ca sādhanadharmasya vyāpakam na bhavati⁷ avyāpakasya siddhiṃ manyeta yato (vyāpakatvena viśeṣābhāvāt anityatvam api dharmiṇi prasaṅjayet | na ca viśeṣeṇa vyāptim aśv agrā²hi[d] itī, viśeṣeṇa vyāpter avāsambhavāt | tathā coktaṃ -- "vyāptiḥ sāmānyadharmayoḥ" itī | anyathā saty api tasmīms tad āśamke(kā) nāpākriyeta | etena sapratipakṣatvaśamkānīrākaraṇatvam tatprayojanam itī yat kaiścid upavarnyate tad api parāstam avaseyam | atha mohamāhātmyād evam api sambhāvayati itī cet | apayātam tarhi pañcāvayavatvam vākyasya | ³sambhavaty api kaiścin mūdhataramatir yaḥ pañcāvayave 'pi vākye prayukte nānityopīti vacanam antareṇa śabdasyānityatvam niyatam na pratyeti | astī ca digambarāṇāmvipratipattiḥ -- syān nityaḥ śabdaḥ syād anitya itī | tadbhāvavyudāśāya nāni(ni)tyopīty api kiṃ nocyata ity alam ativistareṇa niśprayojanakatvena | nigamanasya vākyāṅgate⁴ nirate prathamam upadarśitam yad ubhayeśam matam tadaranyāniruditatulyam jātam itī kiṃ tatrokteneti | **jyāyān** [72.21] śreṣṭhatarah | pratijñāhetudāharaṇopānayanigamanāni pañcāvayavā yasya sa tathā **tadātmakah** [72.21] sāmasty anīśedhāś caīsa draṣṭavyaḥ | **hetur** i[72.25]ty abhidhānābhidheyayor abhedavivakṣayā sāksāt pāramaryeṇa ekaviśayatvād vā⁵ pakṣadharmatvābhidhāyī śabdo draṣṭavyaḥ | hetuś caivānūvādyenātmanā pratipādayamāno vyāpyarūpaḥ pratipādinō bhavati⁷ prathamāntena tadabhidhāyinaḥ śabdena pratipādyate | ataḥ prathamānta eva tadabhidhāyī śabdo nyāyāḥ | hetvābhidhāyīśabdāmātrāpekṣayā tu pūrvāparanīyamakhaṇḍanam ācāryasya dra⁶ṣṭavyam |

NOTES

[103] yatra ca pratijñāyā S |

{p. 324} **sādhana dharmasya sādhyasvabhāvātayā eve**[73.12]ti svabhāva hetvadhikāreṇa vivṛtam |

kāryahetunā vyabhicāram āsaṃkya **kāryasye**[74.6]ty āha | **tena** [74.7] pratibandhena | **tayo**[74.7]r anvayavyatirekayoḥ |[104]tadabhāvakhyaṭiḥ [75.7] tadabhāvajñānam, niyatam khyāpayatāś cāyam abhisandhiḥ | tattulya evāstīty abhidhāne 'tattulye sarvatrānyasmin viruddhe' sati ca ⁷nāstivam lakṣaṇāntaram iti prasaṅge niyamārtham ity eva nāstivam rūpaṃ tṛṭyaṃ **na** punar viruddhe **anyatra** [75.8] ceti darśayitum asaty evety uktam sūtrakāreṇeti | **viruddhata** [75.8] iti sahaśthitalakṣaṇenaiva virodhena viruddhyata iti | katham **nānuśāsitād apī**[75.16]ty āha **anyato** [75.16] vipakṣād vyavacchedasyābhāvāsya **prasaṅgād** i[75.16]ti | **iti** [75.16] doṣasyākāram darśayati | **tasya** [75.19] tadabhāvā⁸sya | **anyam icchatām** i[75.21]ty abhisambadhyate | tathā **parasparaparīhārsthitalakṣaṇenāpī**[105][75.13] virodhena viruddham ity apī dr̥ṣṭavyam |

NOTES

[104] hetor abhāvakhyaṭiḥ S
[105] -lakṣaṇatayāpi S

abhidhāto [73.15] vegavaddravayasamyogaviśeṣohimataḥ | abhidhātāgnisamyogād eva **nāsapratyayau** [76.15] tayoh **sannidhiḥ** [76.16] taṃ **vinā vināśo** na **ghaṭadibhiḥ saṃsargatām** [76.16] yāti |

tadanapekṣālakṣaṇam **bādhakam** [76.26] | **prasaṅgamukhena** [76.26] paropagamasiddha [36a]¹ pakṣadharmatādvāreṇa | **vipañcayitum** i[77.1]ti bruvāṇena cādhikapatipādanārtham uktam evocyamānam anuvāda eva na tu punar uktam iti darśitam | ākāśādīnityadravyāpekṣayā **deśakāla**[77.2]grahaṇam dr̥ṣṭāntārtham draṣṭavyam | tenāyam artho yathā nityānām amīṣām deśakālaniyamo nāsti tathā śabdāgunatvādisvabhāvānīyamopi na yujyate iti dr̥ṣṭāntārtham | **deśasvabhā²vaniyamāyoga**[77.5]s tu darśāntīkaiḥ | **ekāṅgavaikalāyāt** [77.3] sattvalakṣaṇaikāṅgahīnavāt | **tadātmatām** [77.5] kṣaṇikatvāsya prakṛtasyākṛtakasādātmatām **prati** [77.5] | **śāstrakāra**[77.5]śabdah prakaraṇātkīrtipādeṣu draṣṭavyaḥ | **sattvasya kṣaṇikasvabhāvātām pratipādayiṣyati** [77.9]ti sambandhaḥ | **vastuṣṭhityaiva** [77.7] vastuvṛttiyai na paropagamabalenety arthāt | **abhāvaprasaṅgena**³ [77.9] prakaraṇād vināśasadbhāvaprasaṅgenety avaseyam |

{p. 325} **pūrvācāryoktam** [77.11]dīnāgapaḍoktam **taṃ pratyanapekṣatvam khyāpayitum upakramata** [77.12] iti sambandhanīyam | **taṃ** [77.12] pareṣṭam prati |

vastugatau [77.25] vastuprakāre **tadātmā** [78.1] nirvṛtasthir ātmā | **tasya** [78.1] anyathābhāvāsya | **prasaṅgāt** [78.2] hetoh | **tasyaiva** [78.2] svahetutaḥ sthīrarūpatayā nirvṛtasyaiva **anyathātvayoga**⁴t hetoh | **tatra** [78.3] hetvage sthīrarūpe **hetuvyāpārasya** [78.3] **kalpayitum aśakyatvāc ca** [78.3] nānyathābhāvas tadātmā **śakyate kartum** [78.1] |

tasya vināśāsya svabhāvas **tatsvabhāvas**[78.5]tam eva | **lakṣaṇa**[78.11]śabdo rūpanibandhanaḥ | svalīṅgena casyāvasthānam kṛtam | **tasya** [78.16] bhāvāntaraśūnyabhāvāntararūpasya | sarvarūpaśūnyasya hy abhāvāsya he⁵tusa(ma)ttā virudhyate na tvasyeti bhāvah |

yadīdam bhavatām apīṣṭam tarhi kasmād asmanmatam nābhyupeyeta ity āha -- **kiṃtv** i[78.19]ti |

tadutpattau [78.24] pradhvaṃsarūpabhāvāntarotpattau | etasmin parābhīprāyepy evaṃ bruvāṇo niyatam **evam** [78.26] vakṣyamāṇakam **manyate** [78.23]vārtīkākāra iti cārthāt **sarvasyendhanādeḥ** [78.26] tathābhāvah pradhvastatvam ⁶**gavādes tathābhāvah** [78.27] pradhvaṃsarūpatvam iti draṣṭavyam | dvayam apy etad yatrakurvan (?) paraḥ prāha | **tasmin sati**[79.1]ti | anena dr̥ṣyamānāṅgārādībhāvena sarvam indhanādi nivartata iti na sarvasya pradhvastatvam nāpi gavādaḥ satīndhanādi nivartata iti na **gavādeḥ** pradhvaṃsarūpateti pareṇa darśitam | **asya** [79.7] aṅgārādeḥ | **dhvaṃsampte** [79.13] dhvaṃsam upayānti vināśyantīti yāvāt | dīpāpekṣayāvyyaktatā dravyā(buddhya)pekṣayā ātmabhāvah | **bhāvarūpavyaktatābhāva** [79.15] iti bruvāṇas tathātmakābhāvarūpatā yāvād vyavasthāpyatām abhāvaikarasatvāt pratipatṣṭe | na tu bhāvarūpavyaktatāpattau pramāṇam astīti darśayati | **etad** eva darśayann āha **yadi hi**[79.16]tyādi | **atrāpi** [79.19] upalabdhiyogyatāvikalarūpa⁸tāpattau |

paryudāsene[80.3]ty asya vivaraṇam **vivakṣitād** i[80.3]ti |

san bodhagocaraprāpto 'vadhijñānaviśayatāpannaḥ **tadbhāve** [80.12] vahnyādībhāve **naṣyann iti** | "lakṣaṇahetvo[h] kriyāyāḥ" (Pā. 3.2.126) iti hetau śatu(?)r vidhānādhetupadam etat |

{p. 326} nanūktayā nītyā nāśasya tatkāryatopatṣṭe katham etad ācāryeṇoktam ity āsaṃkyaḥ **ayam abhīprāya** [80.16] iti | syān matam pra[36b]¹ tītvīṣayopi na ca tatra praṭītilakṣaṇārthakriyākārī | yathā sādhyābhāve hetvabhāvarūpo vyatireko vikalpena praṭīyamāṇah na vikalpasya | kārakāś ca katham ucyate? na hy akāraṇam viśayo atiprasaṅgād iti | naitad astī sāksāt kārapravṛttajñānābhīprāyeṇa tad ukter na tatra vyabhicāro 'sti | anenāpi ca tathāvidhājñānaviśayenāvaśyabhāvāya[m a]nyathā ²pratyakṣānupalambhanibandhanaḥ kāryakāraṇabhāvah katham vyavasthāpyeta ata evāha[106]**tadviśayasya** [80.24] vā katham **hetumattāvagatī** iti vā sāmārthya[107]**samaṅgitā** sāmārthyayogitā **bhāvātā** [80.27] vastutā, **atyantaparokṣaṇam** [81.7] asarvajñāpekṣayā sarvadā parokṣāṇām | tarhiśābdārthas cātra prakaraṇād draṣṭavyaḥ | **jñānaheturūpatayā** [81.8] anumānasiddhayeti vivakṣitam | ³anena jñānaheturūpatayā pratibhāsanaye cāmīṣām praṭīṣṭhitena rūpeṇa pratibhāsanam iti pareṇa darśitam | **ne**[81.8]ty anena [a]bhāvāsya praṭīṣṭhitarūpābhāsanābhāvam pareṣṭam nivartayati | bhavitrūpatvena pratibhāsanam eva śāśaviśāṅgādyapekṣayā**sāpi** [81.8] praṭīṣṭhitarūpābhāsanam iti siddhāntināpi darśitam | sarvasāmārthyśūnyatālakṣaṇenābhāve doṣāntaram anvācinvann āha **sarvarūpavivekasya ceti** [71.9] | unmajjanam [81.10] prakāśyam yac ca cakṣurādīnam praṭīṣṭhitarūpābhāsanāsadbhāvāvabodhārtham teṣām jñānaheturūpatayā pratibhāsanād iti pareṇitam tadabhāvepi śakyam⁵ vaktum iti darśayann āha **jñānaviśayatayeti** [81.11] | pūrvam tv atra gajanīmīlikām kṛtvā anyad uktam | **asyāpy** a[81.11]bhāvāsya **taddheturūpatayābhāsanasya tulyatvāt** [81.11] | cakṣurādi(de)r iti prakaraṇāt | yadi nāmāsya jñānaviśayatā tathāpi na taddhetutā tat katham taddheturūpatayābhāsanam tulyam ucyata ity āha **ahetoś ce**[81.12]ti | ⁶etac ca pūrvavadbodhdhavyam | yady abhāvo nāma nāsty eva bhavanmate tarhi amūrābhāvabuddhayaḥ kamālamberann ity āha -- **asmākam tv** i[81.12]ti **svavāsānāparipākānvayā** [81.12] iti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | **tadvyatīreki** [81.19] tato nivṛtṣṭam tadabhāvavad ity yāvāt | **samspṛṣyeta** [81.19] grhyeta **tatparyudāsena** [81.19] nivṛtyavadhiviyudāsena | sad iti pratyā⁷viśayasya na bhāveteti bruvatā yad asādātmatvam asyopagatam tatra kiṃ svarūpeṇāsan kiṃ vā pararūpeṇeti pakṣayor ekaṃ bhāvam dūṣayitum āha -- **na cāsyē**[81.24]ti **svarūpeṇā**[81.24]napekṣitabhāvāntarasamsargeṇa tucchārūpeṇāpy **asato** [81.24]kiñcid rūpasya | na ca {p. 327} bhāvābhāvayor yaugapadyam upapadyate kadācīti | na hi jīvata eva maraṇam iti ghatā⁸mañcatīti bhāvah | dhvaṃsena vināśas ca kriyamāṇah kiṃ tadātmā tato 'nyo mṛṣā bhāvāntararūpo vā tucchārūpo veti tatra ye vikalpāḥ tatra tṛṭiyasmin vikayam **bhavatu**[108]**cāyam** [81.26] tatas tadbhāvepi nimitṭīsyādi(kim itītyādi)dūṣaṇaparīhārayor ābhikṣaṇye cānavasthāv abhi(sthābhi)prāyavān āha **tataś cānavastheti** [82.6] | **ata** indhanāder nivṛtṣṭe | **katham** iti siddhāntī | **tadbhedā**[82.8][37a] ¹dhetubhedāt | dr̥ṣṭam caitat sarvatra sahetuke 'nyatraīti darśayann āha **śāli**[82.9]tyādi |[109]**ekarasasyai**[82.13]kasya bhāvāsya | samkṣepenaīdatrānena vicāritam |kṣaṇabhaṅgasiddhau tu vistareṇa tatas ca vistararūcina tata evāvagantavyam | sāpy asmadīyākṣaṇabhaṅgasiddhir apekṣitavyeti abhīprāyavān āha **vistarataś ce**[82.14]ti | syād etat "na bhavaty eva kevalam" ity anena² kim agnyādīsamyogakāle tasya svarūpābhāvah pratipādyate kim vā tadanuvṛtīḥ | na tāvat tadanuvṛtīr akṣaṇikatvaprasaṅgād aśābdārthatvāc ca | abhāvapatipādane ca pūrvoktā doṣāḥ prasajyerrann iti | naiśa doṣah, anayā hi vacanabhaṅgāyā paraśamkūcīkālasthāpyutpatīkāla eva sa dvīṭye kṣaṇe na kiñcid iti yadrūpaṃ bhāvāsya tatpratipādyate³ | na tu kiñcid vidhīyate | ata evāha **nāsyābhavanam anyad vā bhavāntī** [82.18] | mā bhūd agnisamyogādir nāśasya kartā kiṃ naścechinam yadi parahetur astī -- ity āha [a]**kartur ahetutvam** i[82.22]ti | sa khalu tasya kartā vyayate(paṭhyate) yaḥ prāgbhāvi sannarhāntaram svānvayavyatirekāv anuvīdhāpayati yathā cakṣurādi vijñānasya | tathābhūtasānvaya⁴vyatirekānuvidhāpanam eva hetuvam, tadbhāve bhāvāsya tadabhāve cābhāvāsya hetulakṣaṇatvāt | agnyādībhāve ca bhavanadharmaṇah kasyacid bhā(cid abhā)vāt kartṛtvābhāve katham iva tallakṣaṇam hetutvam eva saṃgamyata iti caivāmvaditur abhīprāyah |

[106] tadaviṣaya S
 [107] sambandhitā
 [108] vāyaṃ S
 [109] ekarūpasya S

sū[110]cyagreṣu sthātum aśaktaḥ sarṣapa [82.26] iti yojyam | yathāyogam sambandhaḥ⁵ hetvantarāpekṣitatvaṃ tadviruddhaṃ cānapekṣitvam | tena ca prāptaṃ(vyāptaṃ) s/tatsvābhāvyam iti |

NOTES

[110] sūbhyagre-sthā S

avakāśa[83.15]śabdenāvakāśavad vacanaṃ vivakṣitam | tenāvasaraprāptaṃ vacanam āśaṅkyety artho bodbhavyaḥ | evam anyatrāpy evamvidhe prayoge jñeyam | dṛṣṭāntād āgato dārṣāntikah[111][83.21] | kuśūlaśabdena ghaṭādiracita ādhāravīṣeṣa ucyate | tadādāv avasthā[83.23]vasthānam yasya sa tathoktaḥ |

NOTES

[111] kaṃ S

{p. 328} avasthānam iva [84.18] ātmanaḥ prāṭisvikarūpasya tadbhede[84.19]vasthābhede | kathaṃcīt [84.24] kenāpi prakāreṇābheda ity arthasya rakhaladgatipadam evaitat | tanor bhedād eva bhedaprasaṅgo [84.26] bhinnarūpatāprasāṅgaḥ | tadvad a[84.26]bhinnarūpavasthātrvat | abhedasya vā [84.26] prasaṅga⁷ iti prakṛtatvād yojyam |

nanu yadi bhedābhedaḥ caikāntikau syātāṃ syād a[na]ntarokto doṣaḥ | yāvataḥ tayor api kenacid rūpeṇa bhedaḥ kenacid abheda ity āśaṅkamāna āha -- tayor apī[84.26]ti | tayor bhedābhedaḥ, avasthā ca tadvānavasthāvāmś ca tayor ātmānau tayoś ca | tasyāpy a[85.1]bhedanimitatayeṣṭasyāpi rūpāntarasya |⁸tābhyām a[85.1]vasthātadvadbhyām | [85.1] anyathā yadi tābhyām tasyābhedanimitatasya rūpāntarasya kathaṃcīd bhedo na syād aikāntmyam yadi syād ity arthaḥ | sa cāsāv abhedanimitatikasvabhāvaś ceti tathā tasmāt [85.1] | bhedābhedāv i[85.2]ti vaditūś cāyam āśayaḥ -- ekātmyapakṣe abhedanimitte rūpāntare vā tābhyām avasthātadvadbhyām anupraveṣṭavyam tayor vā [37b] ¹tenābhedanimitte rūpāntareṇa | tatra yadi tayor abhedanimitte rūpāntare anupraveṣṭas tadābhinnarūpamātrasya bhāvād avasthātadvator abheda eveti bhedasya vārtāpi na syāt | atha tasyābhedanimitatasya rūpāntarasya tayor anupraveṣṭas tadāvasthātadvantāv evāvasthītāv ity apagatam abhedaneti | evam tarhi tasyāstu tābhyām kathaṃcīd bheda ity āha -- ²rūpāntarasye[85.3]ti | kathaṃcīt ta[85.3]d etābhyām iti tu prakaraṇāt | tannibandhanam [85.3] rūpāntarasya tābhyām kiñcid bhedanibandhanam | yathā pūrvaṃ tathāsāpy a[85.4]pararūpasya | tadanyat [85.4] kathaṃcīd bhedanibandhanam | ayam asya bhāvaḥ -- tasyāparasya rūpasya tebhyo 'vasthātadvadbhedanimittarūpāntarebhyāḥ kathaṃcīd bhedonyathā tadaparaikasvabhāvād atyanta³m abhedād avasthāvasthātrabhedanimittarūpāntarāṇām prakānena nyāyenyantaṃ bhedābhedaḥ prasajyeyātām | atas tebhyaś tasya kathaṃcīdbhede 'vaśyaisitavye tannibandhanam aparasyāpi rūpasyāparaṃ rūpam upaitavyam iti | tathā tadanyatrāpy evam evety aparimitarūpataivaikasya [85.4] syāt | tasmā⁴d i[85.6]tyādīnā prakṛtam upasaṃharati | tadbādham [85.10] pratyakṣābdhām | anenaitad darśayati | na pratyakṣā satī pratyabhijñā bādhyate kiṃtu bādhyamānā pratyakṣābhāśā seti | etac copariṣṭād abhidhāsyate |[112]anekānto 'niścayo bhavet [85.12] | anīścayaphalatvaṃ saṃśayahetutvaṃ syād iti yāvāt |

NOTES

[112] anaikāntikatā bhavet S |

etad eva [85.14] janakājana⁵katvam eva |[113]dharma(rmi)lakṣaṇasyā[85.17]vasthātūr ity arthaḥ |

NOTES

[113] dharmilakṣaṇasya | S

{p. 329} na cā(ce)yam avasthā kāryavijñānātiriktam jñānaṃ janayati yena jñānalakṣaṇāyām arthakriyāyām asyopayogāt sāmartyam kalpyety abhiprāyena sarvasāmartyavirahalakṣaṇasye[85.22]ty evoktaḥ | anubhāvād i[85.24]ti, hetau śaturvidyānād bādhanubhāvād i⁶ty arthaḥ | bādhasadbhāvād "bādharjitam" iti sāmānyapramāṇalakṣaṇasyābhāvaṃ pratipādyā viśeṣalakṣaṇasyāpy abhāvaṃ pratipādayitum tatpratibhāsinīś ce[85.25]tyādinopakramate | ekarūpābhāve katham tattvādhyavasāyaḥ syāt sarveṣām ity āśaṅkyānyathāivāsyopapattim upasaṃhāravajāna darśayan⁷ āha -- tasmād i[86.3]tyādi | sadṛśa[86.3]śabdena niranterasadrśam vivakṣitam | tena niranterasya sadṛśasyāparasya bhāva[86.3]s nannirantarānibandhanety arthaḥ | keśādiṣu lūnapunārūdhṣv ity arthād avaseyam | ākārasāmyamātreṇāpahrtaṃ prakaraṇāt yathātvaniścayāyogyikṛtaṃ hṛdayam [86.4] ceti yeṣām teṣām |

nanu yadi ākārasya sāmyam⁸ sadṛśyam nāma tvanmate kiñcit syāt tanmātrāpahṛtāhṛdayāḥ pratyabhijñānyuḥ | na caitad asti, tat katham evam uktam ity āha na ce[86.8]ti |

"ekapratyavamarśarthajñānādyekārthasādhane |

bhede 'pi niyatāḥ kecit svabhāvenendriyādivat ||" [Pramāṇavā. 3.72]

ityādinā vipañcitavād evam uktam |

teṣu [86.17] bhāveṣu |

trayānām api rūpānām pramānasiddhatvāt [38a] ¹svatamtrahetur iyam **vyāpakānupalabdhiḥ** [87.7] |

anena [87.9] pratyabhijñānena pratyakṣarūpeṇa **aniścite**[87.10]tyādi pratividhānam | tāvad asya bādhakatvaṃ na bhavati yāvat pratyabhijñānasyāprāmānyam na siddhyati, anyathā anenaiva bādhyamānaviṣayatvād asya katham prāmānyam yena bādhakatvaṃ syāt? tāvac ca tasyāprāmānyam nopapadyate yāvad anumānasyāsya prāmānyasiddhyābodhakatvaṃ na si²ddhyati | itarathā bādharajitatvādilakṣaṇasambhave prāmānyāpracyutir iṭitaretarāśrayatvaṃ doṣa ity āśaṅkyamānam āha **nāpi**[87.10]ti |

anumāna[87.11]śabdenopacārāl liṅgam abhipretya **svasādhyapratibandhād** i[87.12]tyādy uktam | yadi vā liṅgasyety adhyāhāryam avacane ca pramānalakṣaṇayukte bādhasambhave tallakṣaṇam eva dūṣitam syād iti sarvatrānāśvāsa ity ābhi³prāyaḥ |

{p. 330} **naivam brūmahe** [87.17] kintu pratyakṣābhāsā satī cārthād avatiṣṭhate | **anumānasya virodho** bādhas tam **āsravānā** [87.20] vyāpnuvatī bhajamāneti yāvat | **ākārasya** [87.20] rūpasya **sāmānyād**[114][87.20] **ekatām** [87.20] tattvaṃ[115]**pratīyati** [87.21] niścinvatī | **ādi**[87.21]śabdāt phalasya saṅgrahaḥ | sūryoparājītaśabdena yasya rūdhiḥ | **ādi**[87.22]śabdādvanyetarakoṭādiaparigrahaḥ | **tathā⁴bhāvam** etad **anubhavati** [87.23] |

NOTES

[114] sāmyāt S |

[115] pratīyatī S

atha kiṃ "**na ca sa pakṣe kvacid vartata** [88.19]" ity asiddhatve kāraṇam idam uktam? evaṅ cet na tarhīyantam kālaṃ bhavān buddhavān asiddhalakṣaṇam, pakṣavrttyādinā prakāreṇa hetos tathābhāvād iti | yuktam avēdīd idam bhavān yadi paraṃ **tadāyam asiddho hetur** i[88.18]ti vaditur abhiprāyam nājnāsīt | ayam khalv asyābhiprāyaḥ ⁵pratyabhijñā nāma vikalpaviśeṣa eṣaḥ | sa ca vikalpasya viṣayo yaḥ śabdasya viṣayaḥ, śabdasaṃsrṣṭārthapratibhāsītvaḥ vikalpasya | sa ca śabdasya viṣayo yaḥ saṃketasya viṣayaḥ, vācyavācakabhāvasambandhasya vāstavyasya vyudastatvāt | na cāsāmārthyavaiyarthyaḥ svalakṣaṇātmani saṃketāḥ kartum śakyata iti katham vastu⁶to bhāvāḥ kecid abhi(pi) pratyabhijñānaviṣayātma(tmā)naḥ | tatra(tan na) pratyabhijñāpanatvaṃ(jñāyamānatvaṃ) siddhim adhyāsīta | yad yat pratyabhijñāyate tat tat pūrvāparayoḥ kālayor ekasvabhāvaṃ yathedam ititathāgatān pratipādayitum āśakyatvāt vyāptyasiddhyānaikāntikaś cāyam iti | prauḍhavāditayā siddhim abhyupagamyāpi dūṣaṅtārābhidhisayā pravṛtta'sya siddhāntavādino na **ce**[88.19]tyādivākyaṃ | yad vā dūṣaṅtaram anvācinvann āha -- **na ce**[88.19]ti |

[116]**jñānanakavabhāvatāviraḥād** i[88.27]ti bruvatī cedam darśitam | yadi sarveṣāṃ janakasvabhāvatā tasyāṃ cānyāpekṣitā syāt syād anāikāntikatvaṃ, na ceda[m a]stīti | **bheda**[88.28]śabdō viśeṣavacanāḥ |

NOTES

[116] "jñāna" itipadam nāsti -- S

prakṛte tava kim āyātam ity āha -- **tadvad** i[89.10]ti | **taih** [89.12] bījādibhiḥ **anekānta** iti maulasya hetor iti draṣṭavyam |

sāmānyenā[89.14]viśeṣeṇa |

{p. 331} na **saha**[89.22]śabdō yugapadarthavrttirācāryeṇeṣṭo 'pi tu sahadaravad ekārthavrttiḥ | api tu ekārthakaraṇam api [114.19] yadvarṇam iti kiṃ sahakārilakṣaṇaparvaṇi pratipādayiṣyate | na ca yugapatkāritvād eva bhāvānām parasparasahakāritvaṃ ghaṭate | ghaṭapaṭādinām api kadā svām svā[38b] ¹m arthakriyām kurvatām api tathābhāvāprasaṅgāt | tat katham "**sahakāriṣu yugapatkaraṇāṣīleṣu**" [89.22] ity etadbhāṭṭārcato vyācaṣṭa iti cet, nāyam doṣaḥ | na hi sahasābdasya etad vyākhyānam yugapat ity api tu bhāvīkaraṇānabhuyupagame avāśyam ekārthakāriṇām ekadā karaṇam ity ekārtham buddhāvāropya vāstavaṃ rūpam idam anūdītam | tena yugapat ekārthakaraṇāṣīleṣv ity ava²seyam | ekārthakāritvam eva tu lakṣaṇam na tu yugapatkaraṇam avāśyambhāvayapi vyabhicārāt | prājñāḥ punar etad yathāśruti samarthayanti |

nanu lābho mahānāyam iti, na ca kācid akṣamā | **naive**[89.25]ti vyācakṣāno vaiśabdām avadhāraṇe darśayati | kaḥ punas tatretareṣāṃ vyāpāra ity āha -- **bhavaneti**[90.3] |

vyāpāropayogasyāsya pāramārthikatvaṃ kārakatvaṃ **hiye³te**[90.8,9]ti sambandhanīyam | kuta etad ity apekṣāyām kāryetyādiyojyam | **upacārāt** [90.8] kārakatvasyetyi prakṛtatvāt | **tathā** [90.17] tadvat | **tata eva** [90.17] svasannidhimātrata eva |

svata eva [91.1] kāraṇavyāpāranirapekṣād rūpād eva | **ātmana** [91.2] iti kāryātmanaḥ | **prag api** [91.2] janmanaḥ pūrvam api | rūparūpiṇor ananyatvād ity abhipretya **rūpabhedalakṣaṇātvā⁴d** ity u[91.4]ktam | tat **kuto** 'sattvāt |

yatra sthītena kāryam janayitavyam sa **kāryadeśo** [91.12]bhhipretāḥ | **yaś** cāsāv **abhiprāyaś** ceti tathā tadvatā [92.3] |

nanu sarveṣāṃ ānkurotpāde sāmārthyāpracyuteranekānkureṇa niyatam utpattavyam eveti yat pareṇa prakāṣitam tat katham evaṃbruvatāpahasitam ity āśaṅkyāha **ayam abhiprāya** [92.4] iti |

yugapat kartṛbhya⁵ [92.16] iti pūrvavadbodhavyam | ukte sati kim nāma pratīyatām iti tatsvabhāvasya jananād ity asyānaikāntikatve maulasyāpi tathātvanivāryam iti parasyāśayaḥ |

na karaṇabhedāt kāryabhedāḥ syād i[92.18]ti prasaṅge kāryābhedasya bādhave parenokte katham etad tadbādhaḥ bhavati āśaṅkyāha **evam manyata** [92.29] iti | **sāmagrījanasyavabhāvatvāt** [93.1] tadavasthāprāptānekasamarthajanyasvabhāvatvāt | **kāryasyā**[93.1]bhinnātmana iti prakaraṇāt | **nanv** i[93.2]tyādi paraḥ | **yady evam** i[93.4]ti {p. 332} siddhāntī | **yad anekasmād bhavatānekena bhavitavyam** i[93.4]ti ekajātyāpekṣayoktam na tu kāryamātrāpekṣayā, bhinnajātyasyānekasyotpādābhuyupagamat | **ekam** kartṛ⁷**tatkāryam** i[93.6]ty abhinnarūpakāryam | **etat ta**[93.8]dbhāve bhavanam | bhavatām i[93.10]tisāṃkhyānabhisamdhāyāha |

dharmavacanasya saṃkaraśabdasya bhāvād **asaṃkarād** a[93.23]sāṃkaryād ity arthaḥ | ata evāha **paraspareti** [93.24] | parodāhṛtakāryāpekṣayā sāmagrībhedād bhedaṃ

pratipādayitum **tathāhi**[93.25]tyādinopakramate | **sādguṇyam** ābhimukhyam | **ādi**[93.26]śabdāt vāsanāprabodhādisamgrahaḥ⁸ | **indriya**[93.27]śabdena timirādivikṛtam indriyaṃ vivakṣitamanyato bhrāntījnānūdayāt | **mātragrahaṇena** cālambanasyaiva nirāso vivakṣitaḥ | na tv ālokādēḥ tadabhāve tadanutpattēḥ | tadanye[93.28]ty atrāpy ālokādi draṣṭavyam |

upayogaviśaya[94.4]s tad ekam janyam vijñānam **tathāvidhasyai**[94.4]kātmatālakṣaṇasya | **na bhidyate** [94.6] nānātvaṃ na bhava(ja)ti | **kiṃ nv** i[94.8]ti ni[39a]¹pātānīpātasamudāyāḥ praśne | yadi vā vitarke **nuśabdah** **kiṃśabdas** tu praśne | **vai**[94.8]śabdo nipāto 'tra sambodhane |

anekasya bhāve teṣām anena(ka)janakatvam ity upagate hrdayanīhiṭāsaṅkarasvāmīcodyāḥ kaścīn **nanv** i[94.12]tyādinā codayati | sa eva svāntaryapatījīhṛsāyānīyāyīkapravaravacanena saṃspandayann āha **āha ce**[94.18]ti |saṅkarasvāmīca buddhistham asya² | **tat** tasmāt **kiṃ** [94.19] kasmāt | **vijñānbhinnahetuka(ja)m** i[94.19]ti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam |

teṣām avāntarasāmagrībhēdād bhēda iti pratipādayitum **teṣām** i[94.20]tyādinopakramate | vijñānotpattau vijñānam upādānakāraṇam | cakṣurādisahakārikāraṇam | cakṣuḥkṣaṇotpattau tu cakṣur upādānakāraṇam, vijñānādi sahakārikāraṇam evam anyatrāpīty e³kam upādānakāraṇam itarat sahakāri kāraṇam kṛtvā sāmagrīṇāṃ vilakṣyaṃ ṭkṣitavyam | **kāryāṇām** [94.25] vijñānacakṣuḥkṣaṇādirūpāṇām |

bodharūpātāder i[94.28]tyādi siddhānti | anukāra iti karoteḥ nijantāddha draṣṭavyāḥ | **anukāra**[94.28]ṇaṅca svasamtatipatitakāryakṛtkaṭvatvaṃ vācyam | {p. 333} etac cāsyāvopasamhāre vyaktīkari⁴śyate | tasyānukāraṇam evānukṛtṛtmukhena darśayann āha **tathāhi**[95.1]ti | dvitīyalakṣaṇam vivṛṇvann āha **niyamena ce**[95.3]ti | **samanantarasābdaḥ** samaś cāsau bodharūpatvenāntarasā cāvya vahiteneti vyutpattīyāpi prakṛtvānmanaskāra eva draṣṭavyo na tv āgamasiđdhyāśrayaṇenopādānamātre, upādāna⁵lakṣaṇasyaivābhīdhānāt śakandhvādirūpāḥ ca dīrghatvābhāvovaseyaḥ | na **cakṣurāder** niyamena **vyāpāra** [95.4] ity arthāt | **cakṣuṣo** [95.5] niyamena vyāpāra iti prakṛtvāt | janyatayā yat svavijñānam tasya **yogyatārthād** utpattur yā **yogyatā** **taddhetoh** [95.5] | jñānotpādahetor ity arthāt | cakṣurviśeṣaṇatve 'pīthā⁶m evāsyāyam evārthāt | atrāpi samanantarasābdepinamana(bdenamana)skāro 'bhīpretaḥ | uktayor lakṣaṇayor ādyam lakṣaṇam durbodhatvād upasamhāravajāna spaṣṭayann āha -- **tasmād** i[95.6]ti | **svasamtatīvyavasthāiva** kuto yena tatpatitakāryaprastūtinimittam [95.7] jñātavyam ity apekṣāyāṃ vojyam | **yad ekākāre**[95.7]ti | **itīḥ** [95.11] hetau | **ā**⁷(avā)**ntaraviśeṣakṛtvāt ta**[95.12]syā evoktalakṣaṇāvāntaraviśeṣakṛtvād ity arthāt | **tasmād** i[95.15]tyādinā prakṛtam upasamharati |

kāryasyai[95.15]kajātīyasyeti vivakṣitam | kāryamātrapekṣayānekatvasyeṣṭatvāt prasaṅgānupapattēḥ | anye(atha) tadabhūpagamāt siddham bhavatām | tato naivaṃ vaktum ucitam ity āśamkyāha **na ce**[95.16]ti |

evam tāvadbhāṭārcāṇenopādānasahakārikalakṣaṇam praṇītam | kecīn punar atraivaṃ bruvate, naivedaṃ lakṣaṇadvayam upapadyate avyāpṭēḥ | tathāhi yadi yad ekākāraparāmarṣapratyayanibandhanatayā svasantatipatitakāryapasūtinimittam tadupādānakāraṇam ity ucyeta, tadā candrakāntādāpāṃ prasave jyotsnā na syād upādānakāraṇam | yadi candrakānta[39b]ḥ lhmaṇerupayātīnāpāṃ candrikayā samam ekākāraparāmarṣapratyayaheturvam asti eva tathā tayā tāsām tadekasamītanāvayavasthāsidhāu svasantatipatitakāryajanakatvena śāsānkavadupādānakāraṇam kalperan | na ca tatrānyasya tadupādānakāraṇatvam upapadyate | evam vanaspatibhyaḥ phalapasūtau tvagbhāvā[117]viśeṣasya na syāt tadupādānatvam | ²kiyad vā śakyate nidarśayitum dīnmātram tāvad upadarśitam | dvitīye 'pi lakṣaṇe 'nenaivavyāpītvam unneyam, na hi candrikāder avādimātrotpattau niyamena vyāpārah śakreṇāśi śakyate darśayitum | tādrśotpādo vidyata iti cet | cakṣurāder api tādrvgvijñānotpāde niyamena vyāpāra iti tasyāpi tathātvapasaktir ity yat kiñcid etat | ³sahakārilakṣaṇam apy avadyam | siddhasamītāna eva hi vastuni prāgavasthāpeḥkṣaviśeṣaheturvam kacyacit kalpyeta | {p. 334} santānāpeḥkṣakasya tu prathamakṣaṇasyotpāde katham evam abhidhānam [na] śahasam ity alaṃ bahuneti | atra tu samādhānamatadbhi(nam mahadbi)r eva vidheyam |

NOTES

[117] "bhāvaviśeṣasya" ity api drṣyate |

ubhaya[95.23]m iti ekasāmagrīmadhyapraṇīṣṭakāraṇasya **bhedād** anekatva⁴t kāryasya ekajātīyasyābhēda ekatvaṃ **kāraṇabhedā**[95.20]t sāmagrīlakṣaṇasya kāraṇasya sāmagryantarapekṣayā vilakṣānyāt | **kāryasyāpi bhedah** [95.20] sāmagryantarakāryādvailakṣyaṃ ity | **tāva**[95.26]cchaśabdah krame | **kuḷalāḥ** [95.27] kumbhakārah **vyagrasvabhāvāni** [96.1] anyonyāśahitasvabhāvāni **kāraṇāntarasahitāni** [96.1] santi yāni **kāryāṇīṣṭakādirūpāni** [96.1] **sādhayanti** nirvartayanti | mṛtṇīṇḍasya carmakārādīkāraṇapratīlambhe satīṣṭakādikāryam, kuḷalasya dātrādiripratyāntaraprāptau lavaṇa(nā)dīkāryam | sūtrasya kuvindādīhetvantarasāhītye gha(pa)tīdīkāryam | tāny api kiṃ bhūtāni sādhayanti āha **tadanye**[96.1]ti | mṛtṇīṇḍapekṣayā bījādījanyebhyo 'kurādībhyo **ḥbhinnasvabhāvāni, tebhyo** [96.3] vyagrāvasthāprāptakāraṇāntarasādhiebhyo **vilakṣaṇam eva ghaṭātmakeḥ kāryam samagrāni** santi janayanti [96.3] **mṛtṇīṇḍakulālasūtrāṇīti** sāmagryupalakṣaṇam uktaṃ na punar iyanti eva ghaṭasya kāraṇāni | evaṃ vakṣyamāṇepu upadarśane draṣṭavyam | upadarśitam evopapādayann āha **tathāhi**[96.4]ti |

nany yadi⁷ kuḷalādisahito mṛtṇīṇḍas tadanyasamāgrīmadhyapraṇīṣṭakāryād aviśīṣṭam kāryam janayanti, na tarhi sāmagrīvilakṣānyāt kāryavilakṣaṇe nidarśanam idam upapadyata ity āśamkyāha **kuḷalādīti** [96.4] | **tadātmakam eva** [96.6] mṛdātmakam eva ghaṭādilakṣaṇam eva karoti | **mṛtṇīṇḍa** [96.4] ity prāguṇo 'bhimsambadhyate kartā | kuto vilakṣaṇam ⁸karotīty āha **tatkāryād apīṣṭakāder iti** [96.7] | kena kāraṇeṇety āha **kevale**[96.7]ti | kevalamṛtṇīṇḍād bhinnāḥ svabhāvo yasya mṛtṇīṇḍasya sa tathā tasya bhāvas tattā **tayā** [96.7] | kevalasābdena ca kuḷalādirāhi[ta]tāmātram vivakṣitam | na tu kāraṇāntarasāhītyavyavacchedas tena **tatkāryād** i[96.7]ti kāraṇāntarasāhitamṛtṇīṇḍakāryād ity arthāt | kutastyastasyā [40a] ¹sau binnāḥ svabhāva ity āha -- **tatkāreṇe**[96.6]ti | tasya kuḷalāyārthāt kuḷalā[kṣaṇa]lakṣaṇasya pratyāsīdato **yatkāraṇam** prakṛtanakṣaṇas tenāhita utpādīto **viśeṣo** [96.6] viśīṣṭam rūpam yasya sa tathoktāḥ | anenaikasāmagryadhīnāviśīṣṭotpatīḥ sūcitā | hetubhāvena caitad viśeṣaṇam | **co** [96.6] vyaktam etad ity asmin arthe | evam upādānabhāve cobhaya²tra vyāpīyamāṇasyāpi mṛtṇīṇḍasya sahakāryā(rya)ntarapratīlambhādātmanopi sataḥ kāryasya tadanyasahakārisahītakāryāt vilakṣaṇasyaiva {p. 335} janakatvam pratipādyā sahakāraṇasyāpy ubhayaatra sahakāribhāvenaiva vyāpīyamāṇasya kuḷalāder upādānāntaraprāptau tadanyasahītakāryād vilakṣaṇakāryajanakatvam atidiśann āha -- **evam** i³[96.8]ti **tadanyopādānasahitam** [96.8] mṛtṇīṇḍalakṣaṇād upādānād yad anyad upādānam tena sahitam | **mṛtṇīṇḍasahitam** [96.8] **tadvilakṣaṇam eva** [96.9] | tasmāt tadanyopādānasahītakāryād visadrīṣam eva ghaṭādikam **kāryam janayati** [96.10] | **itī**[96.10]r yathā mṛtṇīṇḍādītīyāder ācāryīyāvākyaṣyā yāḥ samudāyārthas tasyākāram darśayati⁴ | **tatre**[96.11]tyādinēdānim avayavārtham vyācṣṭe | **vughna**[96.15]śabdena mṛṣaya(mṛṃmaya)pidhānaviśeṣa ucyate | tasya **prthu**[96.15]śabdena viśeṣaṇasamāsam kṛtvā tasyodarā[96.15]dīti tatpuruṣam vidhāya tad iva tasyeva vākāro [96.15] yasyeti bahuvrīḥīḥ kāryāḥ | ādisābdāt tadavayavāntaraviśeṣasya bhinnājātīyasya kambuḡrīvāde⁵r vā samgrahaḥ | **sūtrāt ta**[96.17]**syāiva ghaṭasya** [96.18] **cakrāder vibhaktāḥ svabhāvo bhvatīti** [96.21] sambandhaḥ | mṛtsamsthānaviśeṣātmatayāiva(taiva) ghaṭasya kutastyety āha **mṛtṇīṇḍe**[96.17]ti | **tajjananasvabhāvāt** [96.19] mṛtsamsthānātmātājananasvabhāvāt kāraṇāt | **ghaṭasya tadrūpayogāt** [96.19] mṛtsamsthānarūpayogāt | anyad eva sūtrasāhi⁶tyepi tayoh katham tajjananasvabhāvā[ta]m ity āha **tannirapekṣe**[96.20]ti | tacchabdena sūtram parāmṛśyate.[118]**bhinnasvabhāvāt**vād vilakṣaṇasvabhāvāt tannirapekṣāvasthāto bhinnasvabhāvātaiva tayoh katham ity apekṣāyām **sūtrakāraṇavīśeṣayor** i[96.20]ti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇapadam idam vojyam | nirdīṣṭa⁷kāraṇābhīprāyena **kāraṇatraya**[96.24]grahaṇam na tu ghaṭasya trīṇy eva kāraṇāni | **tadupayogair** bhinnasāmagrīvyāpārīḥ **kāryāpekṣasva**(ye sva)bhāvaviśeṣāḥ kāryāṇām viśīṣṭāḥ svabhāvās teṣām **asaṃkaro** '96.24]sānkaryam | tatra yadi te kuḷalādayah pratyekam janakāḥ syus tadānukrāntakāraṇatrayajanya [96.21] ity ucyeta | tathāpi katham sarvataḥ samutpa⁸dīyamānasyākhaṇḍātmanāḥ kāryasyāyam viśeṣo 'smād ayaḥ cāsmād ity vyavasthāpyata ity āśamkyāḥ **tasya caikaika**[96.25]tyādi | ito 'stu kāryasya tatsāmagrībhūtasakalajanatvam tadgatasya tu tatadvīśeṣasya katham tajjanatyatvavyavasthety āha **tadekaika**[ja]tīti [96.27] mṛtṇīṇḍāyapekṣayā mṛtṇīṇḍāder aparasya tajjātīyatvam pratyeyam | [40b] ¹ anenaitad darśayati -- naikasāyam eva sāmagryām tasmīn evākhaṇḍātmani kārye tattadvīśeṣasya tattajjanatyatvam avadhāryate api tu tattadupacaye tat tad upacayatya tattadapodhāre tattadu(da)pacayasya darśaṇādekātvādhyavasāyatasā caikādīhikāraṇatvena {p. 336} vyavasthāpīdat ity | vyavahartāras caivaṃ na vipaṅci(ści)ta itī **tattvacintakai**[96.29]r ity uktam | teṣām apy evam ²vivecanena kiṃ prayojanam ity āha **yata** [96.29] ity | **yato** 'nantaroktavivecanāt | anekam api kāraṇam kasmāt svīkurvantīty āha **paraspāre**[97.1]ti | kṣepavatīyam hi

sāmagryām anyonyotpādītātīsayakāryapraṇālikayā vāncchitānkūrādikāryopajanānyogyakāraṇasāmagryasadbhāvārtham | etac coparistāt pradarsāyisyate |

NOTES

[118] bhinnātmakatayā S |

"yatra yadyogyam rūpa³m upapadyate sa tasya viśaya" iti **tadviśayasya** [97.14] ghaṭṭasetye arthaḥ | **tadanyāvasthāviśayāt** [97.15] prāptasahakāryantarāvasthākāryāt | **asye**[97.19]ti kāryasya | anena "tājjanitaviśeṣabhedasye"ti mūlasya **kārya**[97.17]padaviśeṣasasya bahuvrīḥau kartavye vīgraho darśitāḥ |

jñānaṃ [97.27] **tadrūpaṃ anukartuṃ yuktam** [97.28] | **ne**[97.26]ty anuvartate⁴ **na yuktam** [97.28] nārhatīti cārthaḥ | hetau śānaco vidhānāt **tadrūpavikalārthasāmarthyeno**[97.28]tpādād iti tadrūpānukārī(rā)yuktatāyām hetur ukto draṣṭavyaḥ | tathāpi kasmān na yuktam ity apekṣāyām āha -- **bhrāntate**[98.1]ti | **aikāntikī** [98.3] yā pareṇāikāntikatvenābhimatā sā nāsti, ekatvād eva pramāṇasiddhād ity abhiprāyaḥ | yadi⁵ vā naikāntikī na niścayavati | athavānekātmataivaikāntikī netipūrveṇābhisambadhyate |

atha vijñānopajanane kim indriyādīni svalakṣaṇāntarāntarāprasavadharmānyapetasamtānāny eva yenaikasyaiva kāryasya karaṇam eṣām upavarnyate | ity āha **etac ce**[98.6]ti |

nanu **ekasāmagrī**[98.6]śabdena yadi vijñānasya janakaḥ kāraṇakalāpo 'bhipretāḥ, tadoktam eva kim apetaṃ(ta)saṃtānatā teṣām iti |

athaikam upādānam itaratsahakārikāraṇam abhisandhāya ekasāmagrīty uktaṃ na tad api caturasram, tasyā apy avāntarasāmagryāḥ kiṃ tadupādānopādeyasyāiva kṣaṇasya prasavaḥ | athopādeyam anekam na bhavati abhipre⁷yate | haṃta tad api sarvaṃ svam svam upādānam apekṣyopādeyam eveti tad avastho doṣa iti | uttara(ukta) eva ekasāmagrīśabdārthaḥ kaivalyaṃ bodhe yatraḥ karaṇīyaḥ | ekam upādānam sad evetaratsahakārikāraṇasad eva vyāpriyate yadā tadā ekasyaiva vijñānasya manaskāropādānasya cakṣurādīśahakārikāraṇasyaiva sata utpā⁸tir na tu cakṣuḥkṣaṇasyaivambhūṭasya sa[ta] utpattir api tu cakṣur upādānasya manaskārādīśahakārikāraṇasya sata iti | evaṃ rūpādīkṣaṇasyāpy utpāde draṣṭavyam svayam | atra samudāyārtho manaskāropādānakāraṇacakṣurādīśahakārikāraṇātmikā satī sāmagryekam eva kāryam janayati | tādaiṅyājjanayanti tu naivam ātmikā satī ja[41a] ¹nayati | kiṃ tarhi cakṣur upādānakāraṇamanaskārādīśahakārikāraṇātmikā | {p. 337} evaṃ rūpādīkṣaṇajani(nma)ny api pratryeyam | ata evaiśām āntarasāmagrībhedāḥ kṛtāḥ parasparato bheda ity uktaṃ purastād iti sarvam avadātām | kasmāt punar iṣṭaikasāmagryapekṣayaivaitad ucyate, na ca sāmagrīmātrāpekṣayāpīty āha **paramārthatas tv** i[98.6]ti | **tatsāmarthyantargatānā²m** i[98.7]ti **sā** ca sā cakṣurādīśahakārikāraṇātmikā sāmagrī ceti tathā yatropādānabhāvenāntargatānām antarbhūtānām yatra sāmagryām sahakāritvena teṣām vyāpāras tatra | tatsāmagryantaram tadavayavatvena | **kāryāntarasye**[98.8]ti sopādeyakṣaṇāpekṣayā tadvijñānaṃ cakṣuṣaḥ kāryāntaram evam anyasyāpy anyat tasya kāryāntarasyāpi prārambhād ity anuvartate ³anekakāryakartṛtvam iti ra(ca) śeṣaḥ kāryaḥ anyathā kasmīn sādhye pañcamīyaṃ hetubhāvam abhidadhyāt | asyaivārthasya dṛḍhikāraṇārtham dṛṣṭāntayam āha **yathe**[98.9]ti | **tadā** [98.10] tadvad **anekapratyayajanitam api**[98.9]ty ekam ity asyānuvṛttes tathānekapratyayajanitam ekam api nāstīty arthaḥ | **iti** [98.9] hetau | **api** [98.10] nyāyataḥ sambhāvanām āha | ⁴yadi vā paramārthataḥ **kāraṇānekavāt kāryānekavopagame 'pi na kācit kṣatir** i[98.9]ti sambandhaḥ kāryaḥ | kasmān na kṣatir ity āha -- **tatsāmagryantargatānām** i[98.7]ti | **yathetyadi** ca pūrvavad vyākhyeyam | itis tv anantaroktānyopādānakāraṇāni sahakārikāraṇāni pratryavamiṣṭati, tatoyam artha uktaḥlakṣaṇakāraṇānekavāt iti | samprati prakṛtam upasamharann āha **tata** [98.10] iti | **sāmānyena** [98.11] kāryamātrāśrayaṇena | atha siddhasādhanatvaṃ hetoḥ ko doṣa iti cet | tad etaddharmottarapradīpe 'smābhir vivēcitam vistarataḥ ca svayūthyavicāra ity āstām tāvad iha |

dravya[98.16]śabdena dravati paryāyān gacchati viyutpātyā dharmo pariṇāmīnityo vivakṣitaḥ ⁶paryāyāśabdena ca pari samantādetyete dravyam ity viyutpātyā dharmāḥ | **adi**[98.18]śabdāt sparśādisamgrahaḥ | **ghaṭo** dravyam **rūpādayaḥ** [98.19] paryāyā ity dravyaparyāyayor etad udāharaṇam **itiḥ samkhyābheda**[98.19]syākāraṃ darśayati dvitīyas tu samjñābhedasya | **iti**[98.22]nā lakṣaṇabhedasyākāro darśitāḥ | **vasturāga** [98.23] ity upalakṣaṇam etat | **iti⁷nā** [98.23] kāryabhedasya svarūpam āha **itir** a[98.24]nantaroktābhedābhedam pratryavamiṣṭati | cakṣurādīnām **abhinno ya ātmā** ekakāryajanakaḥ sāmānyabhūtas tājanyatā **tasya** [98.26] | **etad eva dvayam** ityādinopasamharati paraḥ |

sāmānyena pararūpānām ātmābhedasya bo(syābā)dhakatvaṃ pratijñāya viśeṣeṇedānīm darśayitum āha -- **samkhyābhedas tāvad** i[99.7]ti | **bahutvena⁸ vyavahāro** bahuvacanāntasya prayogaḥ | bahuvacanam ca "yuṣmadi gurāv ekapām" ity anena | anena samkhyābhedādity asya {p. 338} sādharāṇānaikāntikatvaṃ darśitam | dharmadharmisamudāyātmakasya **kārtsnyasyāpratītiḥ** [99.12] prasajyeta | tatpratītau vāvasthātravasthāviśayapūjyatāpratyayagocaravasya gauravasyāpratītiḥ prasajyeta | atraiva vaktavyā[41b] ¹ntaram uccinnann āha **vrihaya** [99.12] **iti cet yatra** bahuvacanam "jātyākhyāyām ekasmin bahuvacanam anyatarasyām" [Pā.1.2.58] ity anena | **na ca paryāyarūpeṇa bhidyanta** [99.16] iti bruvatā ca yadi samkhyābhedo 'nekatvasya sādhaḥkṣyāt tadā tadabhedopy ekatvasya sādhaḥkṣyāt | anyathā tasyāyogāt | na caivam tasmāt samkhyābhedo na samartha 'nekatvaṃ sādhyatim iti darśitam draṣṭavyam |

tataḥ² [99.19] samjñābhedāt | anena samjñābhedād ity asya samdigdhavipakṣavyāvṛtṭyānaikāntikatvaṃ darśitam | samprati sādharāṇānaikāntikatvaṃ api darśayann āha **ekasminn api ceti**[99.19] atra gajanīmīlikayā pūrvadoṣo draṣṭavyaḥ | samastasya [99.21] śaktiśaktimadātmakasya dharmadharmisamudāyasya | **tayo**[99.23]r ddharmadharmiṇoṣo tadvādhinām [99.24] dharmavācīnām | **mātrā** [99.26] leśaḥ |

³sarvadaikarūpeṇāvasthānaṃ **kūṭasthanityatā tayā** [99.28] tattadavasthārūpeṇa pariṇāmato 'vasthānaṃ **pariṇāmanityatā tadupagamāt** [100.1] **sā ca** [100.1] pariṇāmanityatā | **asya** [100.2] pariṇāmanityasya suvarṇāder dravyasya | **tadrūpeṇa** [100.2] paryāyarūpeṇa cchedo vināśaḥ | paryāyānām iveti vaidharmyadrṣṭāntaḥ | **iyam** pariṇāmanityatā [119]kūṭasthanityatā⁴tā dravye paryāyātirikte **na sambhavati** [100.4] | kuta ity āha **paryāye**[100.5]ti |

NOTES

[119] atra "kūṭasthanityatāvat" iti pāṭhaḥ ṭibetanānusārī samyagbhātī |

vibhaktapariṇāmeṣv i[100.12]ti pāṭhe vibhaktāḥ pariṇāmo yeṣām iti vīgrahaḥ | vibhaktō viśiṣṭakāryakāritvena niyukta ity cārtha ity pūrve nibandhakṛto vyācakhyuḥ | idānīm api kecit paṇḍitāṃmanyā anenaiva pāṭhena katham api vyācakṣate | tad etat pāpīyaḥ ⁵vibhakti[ktā]śabdasyānyārthatvāt, na hy ayaṃ vibhaktasābdo viśiṣṭakāryakāritvena niyuktaṃ vakti | api tu vibhāgena vyavasthāpitam | kiñ ca kim asya śabdadarīdyam yena viśiṣṭakāryakāripariṇāmeṣv iti vaktavyam vibhāya idam īdṛśam avācakam ācakṣīta | sarva eva ca pariṇāmas tadanyakāryāpekṣayā viśiṣṭakāryakārīti ko 'nyasmād ⁶sya paṭāḍipariṇāmasya viśeṣaḥ, kaścāsyā niyokteti kim asthānaparākramaṇa | tasmāt kvacit pustake pramādapāṭha eṣaḥ | vibhaktaparimāneṣv iti tu pāṭho yuktarūpaḥ | tatra pariṇānaṃ mānavyavahārakāraṇam {p. 339} guṇaviśeṣaḥ | paraprāsiddhyā cedom ucyate tac ca dīrghatvākhyam utpādyam atra vivakṣitam | tatra vibhaktam vibhāgena⁷ vyavasthāpitam pariṇānam yeṣām paṭāḍīnām teṣu vistarīteṣu dīrghīkṛteṣv iti yāvat | vibhaktāyām ādikarpaṭādayaḥ kiñcid avṛṇvate kiñc ca dhārayanti kiñcid upabandhanantī | **prāgavidyamānaṃ kasyacid(bhāve bhavadutpadyamānaṃ kāryam** [140.18] | hetau ca śaturvidhānāt pūrvam abhāvā(bhava)t kasyacid bhāve bhāvā(bhava)d ity arthaḥ | bhavet kāryam iti tu pāpīyān pāṭhaḥ |

yadi⁸ parasparopādānāhitarūpaviśeṣas tatsāmagryantargataḥ sarva eva kṣaṇaḥ pratyekam samartha utpadyate | yato vijñānādīprasūtis tena tāvad avāśyam jñānajananasvabhāvenaiva bhāvyam, avijñānajananasvabhāvenaiva vā, na tu parasparaviruddhatadatajjananasvabhāvena bhedaprasaṅgādity abhiprāyavān paraścodayann āha **nanv** i[100.24]tyādi | **katham tadanyakārya**[42a]¹**sambhava** [100.26] iti bruvataś cāyam abhiprāyaḥ --

"tadatadrūpiṇo bhāvās tadatadrūpahetujāḥ |

tadrūpādi kim ajñānaṃ vijñānābhinnahetujam ||"
(Pramāṇavā. 2.251) iti |

anekakāryakriyāsvabhāvāt vi[101.3]jñānātmakānekakāryakārīrūpatvāt | **teṣāṃ** [101.4] sajāṭīyetarakṣaṇānām | **teṣāṃ** cakṣurādīnām **sattā** tadā[na]ntaryeṇa **darśanam** [101.5] tasmāt | nanu tatsannidhau vijñānalakṣaṇakāryadarśanāt vijñānasyaiva²janaka ity avadhāraṇāt tadavasthe doṣa kasmād idam ucyeta ity āha **tatre**[101.5]ti | anainaitad āha dharmamātrasya samdehād ayogavyavaccheda evātra nyāyaprāpto nānyayogavyavaccheda iti |

nanu ca yena rūpeṇa vijñānaṃ vijñānaṃ janayati yadi tenaika rūpeṇaiva rūpaṃ janayati tadā tenāvāśyam tadvijñānavadbodhātmanā bhāvyam | atha tadanyena rūpe³ṇa janayati tarhi viruddharūpadvayānuṣaṅga ity āśaṅkyāha **na cāta** [101.7] iti | ato vijñānavijñānajananasvabhāvāt | kasmān na syād ity āha -- **ekasyaive** [101.7]ti | **ātmātīśasya** [101.7] svahetupratyayasāmarthyāyāvijñānavijñānopajananyogyasvabhāvaviśeṣasya | anenaitad darśayati ekenaiva rūpeṇa tattajjanayati⁴kevalam tad ekam rūpamidrgvijñānavijñānajananaṃ iti | etad uktam bhavati tatsāmagryantargatānām sarveṣāṃ eva kṣaṇānām svahetubhir idam rūpaṃ upanītam yaduta yūṣmatprāgbhāve 'nekenaiva bodhābodhātmakena kāryeṇa janitavyam iti | evaṃ tarhi vijñānābhinnahetujatvena {p. 340} sukhādīnām bodhātmakatvaṃ duḥkhasādhā[katva]māpanīya⁵(pa)nnam | tatrāpi hīdam śakyate vaktum prośītāgatapriyaputrādīkṣaṇasya svahetusamūhād eva tathābhūtam rūpaṃ upa(da)pādi yena vijñānaṃ avijñānātmakam ca sukham anyac ca janayati⁶śuddhād rūpe(?) yadime(?)tadvīśeṣavadvīśeṣākyāne 'smābhīh parihr̥tam iti tata evanugantavyam iti | pūrvam avadhīritāvadhāraṇanirūpeṇā⁶ktāv uktam adhunā puraskṛtāvadhāraṇoktāv iti bhedo draṣṭavyaḥ | idamtayā vyapadeśayogyam **sanidarśanam** | svadeśe parotpattini(vi)bandhakam **sapratigham** [101.11] | iyaṃ cāgamabhāṣā | bhinnapravṛttinimittayor ekasmin arthe vṛttīḥ sāmānādhikaranyam teṣāṃ tannimittānām tadayogād ekatraiva vṛtṭyanupapatteḥ | **apekṣāyām** [101.14] ⁷tadepokārāpekṣāyām, upakāryopakāryābhedaṃ nyāyaprāptād iti | uktam evādhikābhīdhanārtham avatārayann āha -- **nāpi**[101.17]tyādi | pratibandhābhāva eva kuta ity āha -- tadgrāhakti tadabhāvam eva pratipādayitum āha **pratyakṣata** [101.18] iti | **ekātmatayaiva** [101.20] jyotrūpādīyātmatayaiva | pratyakṣeṇaivam upalambhān na tāvat pratyakṣam tatpratibandhasādhakam ity arthād darśitam | yenānumānena kāryābhedasya kāraṇānekavpratibandhaḥ sādhyate **tatrāpi** [101.20] etac caikasāmagryantargataviśiṣṭaikaikakāraṇāpekṣayā draṣṭavyam na tu kāraṇamātrāpekṣayā kalāpāt kalāpotpatter iti | atraiva doṣāntaraṃ samuccinvann āha **ekasye**[101.21]ti | sahakāryupādānābhāvenānekakriyānabhypugame [101.21] yadi [42b] ¹ekasyānekarūpatvam asmābhir abhyupetaṃ syāt pramāṇopapannaṃ tadā dharmisvabhāvātayaiva taducyety abhiprāyēnoktam ekasyānekasvabhāvātāyā eva **cintyavād** i[101.25]ti | **tadvada**[101.27]nekavat | **anyatheti** yadi yenānekenaiva(ka)svabhāvātām anubhavati tad eva paraṃ bhīdyate | na tv asau dharmīti **īti**[102.3]r hetau |

ekam kāryam yasyānekasya tad ekakāryam tasya bhāvas **tattā** [102.4] eka²kāryakāritvam na syād ity arthaḥ | tasyaiva kāryasya yadātmapuraskāreṇa dharmiparyāyavyavasthā tena bhedaḥ evaikaikarūpatvābhāvād iti samudāyārthaḥ |

nanu naivasmābhir ekam anekam karōṭīty ucyeta yena tvayaivam ucyeta, kintu samagrāvasthāyām tadekaikam eva tadekaikam upakalpayatīty āśaṅkyā **na caike**[102.6]tyādi prathamato vojyam | kasmān na ³janayati³apekṣāyām tu paścādyojyam | **nāhi**[102.4]tyādi | **sahaiva**[120]yugapad eva | etaddoṣabhayāt parasparopādānakṛtopakārāpekṣatve ceṣyamāṇe teṣāṃ ekaikena bhāvatastāvataḥ kṣaṇasyopakārāt | katham ekam anekakāryakṛm n syād iti cānena darśitam | **tataś ce** [102.6]ty {p. 341} ekasyānekaikakāryakāritvasambhāvāt | gatārtham apy etat kaṅthoktam kurvann āha | **anekasye**[102.7]tyādi | yathāyogam ekānekaśabdau sambandhavayau | anabhypugamād evaikaṣyānekaikriyāvīrahād uktayā nītyānekaśyāpy ekakriyāvīrahād iti cārtho draṣṭavyaḥ |

NOTES

[120] sahaika S

nanu ca ekasyānekaikāritvaprakārād anekasyaivaikaikāritvaprakārāt kilānyaḥ prakāro nāstī⁵ty abhimatam | asti khalv anekam evānekaṃ karōṭīti prakrāntam tat katham etat samgasyata iti cen na | aneikaikasāmagryā(ya)ntaḥpatitenānekakriyopagame sarvvasyaivopādānasahakāribhāvena sajāṭījavijāṭīyaviśiṣṭakṣaṇārambhasya nyāyaprāptasyopagamād ekasyānekaikriyopagamaprāpter ity abhiprāyā⁶t sarvam avadātām | ahetukatve ca tanniyamāyogād iti bhāvaḥ | dravyaparyāyayos tāvad bhinnam kāryam iṣtam | tau caikasvabhāvā evaṃ vastv iti katham ekasyānekaikakāryakāritvam anunnānena praktikṣipyata ity abhiprāyavān āha **dravye**[102.13]tyādi | **ekasvabhāvā**tve 'pi naikavastutety aha -- **svabhāvāsyāive**[102.15]ti | **anyathā** yadi ⁷vastuno 'nyaḥ svabhāvāḥ syāt **tasya** [102.15] vastunaḥ evaṃ svabhāvāsyāpy avastutāprasāṅgādity api draṣṭavyam yenābhiprāyeṇa **katham nonmattaḥ** [102.14] ity avādīt tam idānīm sphuṭayann āha **ekasvabhāvā**tve **ce**[102.16]ti | yadā hi tūlapīṇḍādīdravyam dvīpiṇḍakadravyanirmānasamaya eva kākātāṭīyanyāyena pavanāvadhūtātūlāṃsuprabhṛtinā svalpaparimāṇena ⁸dravyāntarena samyujyate dravyārambhakasamyogāpratīdvamdvī(dvi)vibhā[ga]ja(bhāgaja)nakakriyāhetum ca sahakārikāraṇam pratilabhate | tadatadravyam dvīpiṇḍakam tūladravyam | guṇaṃ ca tathābhūtasamyogākhyam | karma ca tathābhūtam kriyām ekadaiva karōṭīti dravyaguṇakarmanām samavāyīkāraṇamvaiśeṣikair avśyaipitavyam ity abhiprāyo 'syaivaṃ vaditū avasātavyaḥ | [43a] ¹anyathā kāryadravyodayasamakālam kārye [na] śūklādirūpaṃ utpadyate | kintūtūpanne kārye paścāt kāraṇād utpadyate ata evaikasmin kṣaṇe dravyam arūpaṃ asparśam arasam agandham upagamateyogaiḥ | tasya tu guṇasyotpadyamānasya samavāyīkāraṇam tad evānantarotpannaṃ dravyam na tu tatkāraṇam dravyam | evaṃ tāvad idam asmābhir yathā kathaṅcid upapāditam, ²karmanāś caikasyeti tu samyogasaṃskārāpekṣayopapādayitum śakyate na punaḥ samyogavibhāgāpekṣayā | na hi kutaścid api karmano yugapat samyogavibhāgāv utpadyete kintu prathamam vibhāgas tataḥ prācyasamyogavināśas tadanantaram u'arasayoga iti padārthavidaḥ prajānate | na ca yuktyāyā(pā)dyaitad vaktavyam |vaiśeṣikaprakriyāyām³ sthitvaivaitad abhidhānasya prakāntatvāt | anyathā kim asti karma kim asti samyogādir yenaivam ucyeta | ataś caivam **yatkṛtāntakopene**[102.17]tyāha | abhinnaśālam ca kāryam vicārayitum prakṛtam na tu bhinnakālam iti kiṃ bahunā | etac cavaiśeṣikaśailīmanupālayanto yadi kecana nipuṇā maṇiṣiṇo yathāśrūti samarthaya⁴nti kāmam samarthayantu na no hānīḥ kācid api tu mahāneva lābha iti |

{p. 342} **anavaya**[121]**vatvena** [102.24] kārtsnyena | na tu sajāṭīyā vijāṭīyāḥ samastā **vyakṛīrvyaśnuvīrann** i[102.25]ty arthaḥ | **kathayā** [103.1] vicāreṇa |

NOTES

[121] anavayavena S

deśakālasvabhāvābhedaṇām madhye deśakālābhedasyābhedāsādhanē sādharāṇānaikāntikatvaṃ pratipādayann āha **tathāhi**[103.4]tyādi⁵ | svabhāvābhedapi nīrūpāyann āha -- **svabhāvopī**[103.5]ti | apir upagamapradarśane | dvītyāḥ punar **api** [103.6] avadhāreṇa **rūpatety** asmāt paro draṣṭavyaḥ | **anuvṛttivāvṛttīrūpate**[103.6]ti dravyāyānuvṛttīrūpatā paryāyānām vyāvṛttīrūpateti yathākramaṃ vojyam | pratyekam iti pratītyaty artho draṣṭavyaḥ | na tu pratītyeti | ⁶nāhi dravyasya vyāvṛttīrūpatāpi nāpi paryāyānām anuvṛttīrūpatāpi | tad ayam artho yadi pratītyastu dravyaparyāyayor anuvṛttivāvṛttīrūpataivopagamyata ity anonyavyāvṛttīsvabhāvādvayāvīṣṭam

ghaṭapaṭavatpadārthadvayaṃ syān na **tv ekaṃ dvirūpaṃ** | **iti**[103.8]r hetau | **tasmāt** [103.8] svabhāvābhedāt | padārthadvayaṣyaiva nyāya⁷prāptatvāt svabhāvābhedasyaivaṃ siddhatvād iti bhāvah | anuvṛttivyāvṛtṭyos tatsvabhāvavṛttam upetyaitad uktam etad eva tu nāstīti darśayann āha -- **na ce**[103.8]tyādi **anuvartamānavyāvartamānādhānatva**[122][103.9] ca bhāvavṛttim nimittam ihābhīpretam yad anantaram vyaktīkariṣyate tatas tayos tatsvabhāvavṛttayogāt | tatsvabhāvavṛttim evānyoḥ kathāṃ na yujya⁸te yanaivam ucyate ity āha -- **bhāvavṛtne**[103.11]ti bhāvavṛttena kriyātena | **bhāvitrādhīnatvāt** [103.11] kartrādhīnatvāt | bhāvayadvā(yan vā) utpattimān dharmas tattvena bhavitā dharmī tadadhīnatvāt na tu tattvād iti | yady ekakāryakartṛtvād ekatvaṃ tarhi anekakāryakartṛtvād anekatvaṃ syāt | anyathā tadyo(tadayo)gāt na caivam iṣṭam yuktam vā tasmād etad api viparyaye bādha[43b] ¹kābhāvān na vaktum ucitam ity abhiprāyavān āha **ekasyāpīti** [103.22] | **ekasyāpy aneke**[103.24]tyādi bruvataḥ pūrvavad abhiprāyo boddhavyaḥ | **kṛtākṛtānām** [103.22] saṃketitāsaṃketitānām | ekābhīdhānābhīdheyatvāsambhāve viśvasya tadyogyatvaṃ hetuḥ | **viśvābhedam** prakṛtatvāt śabdānām abhidheyalakṣaṇa**viśvābhedam** [103.26] **bruvāṇam** [103.26] **pratyabhīhitam** a[103.26]nantaram eva | **ekatrāpī**[103.27]ti bruvataś ca² pūrvavadabhiprāyo jñeyah | anantaroktayā vacanabhaṅgyā saṃdigdhavipakṣavyāvṛtṭyānaikāntikatvaṃ sūcayitvā sampratyekavijñānaviśvāyatvād ity asya sādharāṇānaikāntikatvaṃ khyāpayitum āha **bahūnāñ ceti** [104.1] | nanu yady ekaṃ dvirūpanesyate kathāṃ tarhi tad ekaṃ vijñānaṃ bodharūpaṃ nīlākāraṃ cōtpadyata ity ucyate iti parasya vacanam āśaṃkyā³ha[123]**kiṃtv** iti | **nīlapratīcchāyatayā** [104.3] nīlasarūpatayā **bhāvato**[104.5] vastutaḥ | anena vyāvṛttibhedam upādāya tathocyate na tu vāstavaṃ dvairūpyam iti darśitam | {p. 343} **sammūrechitatvād** [104.6] bhūyonyonyāvayavāpraviṣṭatvāt | śābalarūpatve cāyam hetuḥ | drṣṭāntam eva viḡatayann āha **sa hī**[104.8]tyādi | **sa** hiranyakaśīpuvadhārthanirmi⁴tanarasimhātmakeḥ | avayavinaḥ pramāṇabādhitatvād ity abhipretya **paramāṇusamhā(ghā)tarūpa** [104.8] ity uktam | **pratyekaṃ narasimharūpā na bhavanti** [104.9] | sarvatra narasimhadravya(buddhya)bhāvād iti bhāvah | anenaiva sammūrechitatvābhāvena śābalarūpatvāsiddheḥ sādhanasūnyo drṣṭānta iti darśitam | tathā cāvyavasthitaparamāṇupra⁵yābhiprayeṇa bhāgaśabdapravṛtṭir na tu paraprasiddhā tasyāvayavābhiprāyeṇa avayavyārambhāsyānabhyupagamāt | sampratī bhavatu narasimhabhāgābhyāṃ narasimhāvayavino nirmāṇam tathāpi tasya śābalarūpatvāsiddheḥ sādhanasūnyo eva drṣṭānta iti darśanād darśayitum āha **jātyantaram ce**[104.10]ti | tāsu tā⁶su hy avasthāsu sa evāyam nara ity anuvṛtṭipratyayahetor naratvajāter ūrdhvatāsāmānyāśabdābhīlāpyāyās tāsu cāvasthāsu simhaḥ simha ity anugābhipratyayahetoh simhatvajātes tathābhūtāyā anyā tāsu tāsvavasthāsu sa evāyam narasimha ity anuvṛtṭipratyayahetubhūtā tathābhūtaiva jātir jātyantaram avaseyam | ⁷**sa** [104.10] iti sāmānādhikarāṇena nirdeśāś ca tasya tadvatāś cābhedavivakṣayā samudāyavivakṣayā vā draṣṭavyaḥ |digambaramatasya ca prakṛtatvāt evaṃ vyākhyāyate tena hi tiryaksāmānyam neṣṭam upariṣṭāc ca etadbhātṛcāreṇāpi sphuṭayisyate | nāpi tiryaksāmānyam atra kalpayitum yuktam, narasimhasya tathābhūtasyaikatvāt anekavṛ⁸tītvāc ca sāmānyasyeti | śābalarūpatvābhāvam eva **vicitraṃ hī**[104.11]tyādīnāpratīpādayati | ayam aśyāśayo yadi sammūrechitatvaṃ tyaktvā yathā kathañcid anekarūpatvenāpi śābalarūpatocyate tathāpy ekatvābhāvāsya nyāyaprāptatvān naikasya (śābalarūpatocyate) | tathāpy ekatvābhāvāsya nyāyaprāptatvān naikasya[124] śābalarūpatvam iti [44a] ¹prakṛtam eva hīyeteṭi | avāśyam hī śābalyam icchatā vaicitryam nānārūpatvam eṣṭavyam ity abhiprāyeṇāha (vaicitryam nānārūpatvam eṣṭavyam ity abhiprāyeṇāha[125]) **vicitryam hī**[104.11]ti | yady ekaṃ śābalarūpaṃ co(no)papadyate kathāṃ tarhi lokah śābalam idam iti manyate ity āśaṃkyāha **kevalam** i[104.13]tyādi | **ekapratyayavamarśādeyekaṃ kāryam** tasya **darśanāt** [104.13] | ekavyavahāre cāyam hetuḥ |

NOTES

[122] "tvena" ity api pāthitum śakyam |

[123] vijñānaṃ tu S

[124] koṣṭhakāntargataḥ pāṭhaḥ punar āvartitah |

[125] koṣṭhakāntargataḥ pāṭhaḥ punar āvartitah |

iha khalu² vāstavadharmāpekṣo vāstavo dharmī | dharmāś ca pūrvam kṛtakavicāreṇa pāramārthiko nirastas tadapekṣo dharmy api vāstavo vyudasta ity abhiprāyeṇa dharmadharmīnor **niṣedhād** i[104.18]ty uktam |

{p. 344} anantaroktam arthajātam sātīrekaṃ svakṛtābhīḥ kārikābhīḥ pratīpādayitum paramukheṇāha -- **āha ce** [104.20]ti |

vastuna [104.21] ekasyeti prakaraṇāt | **kila**[104.21]śabdo vakturaruciṃ khyāpayati | **tayo**[104.22]r dravyaparyāyayoh |

tatra saṃjñābhedasya tāvad bhedakatvaṃ pratibadhnann āha **indriye**[104.23]ti | **vasturūpaṃ śabdānām naiva** [104.24] gocaro viśayaḥ | apohasyāpi vastutvenādhyāvasāyāt viśeṣayann āha **indriyājñānānirbhāsi**[104.24]ti | bahuvacanena vyāptim āha **tat** tasmāt **kena** [104.23] hetunā | lokoktiś caisā draṣṭavyā | **saṃjñā** saṃketikaḥ śabdāś **tadbhedāt** [104.24] | ata eva sāmānyena śabdāviśvāyatvaṃ pratīpāditam | śabdānām vastugocaratvaniṣedhadvārā ca saṃjñābhedasyābhedakatvaṃ pratīpādayato 'yam āśayo yadi punaḥ śabdā vastuvṛtṭyā indriyājñānānīva bhāvyaviśayā abhaviṣyan niyatam ime anyonyabhinnarūpāḥ santo locanādicetāmsīva rūpādīny arthān svasvasviśayā⁵n abhetsyanta iti |

vastūnām tadgo(tadago)caratve kāraṇam āha -- **parame**[104.25]tyādi | abhidhānābhīdheyayor abhedavivakṣayām ity**ādivacanād** i[104.25]tyādivacanapratīpāditād arthād ity artho 'vasātavyaḥ |

tat ta[104.27]smāt **kalpitagocarāḥ** [104.27] kalpanārūḍharūpaviśayāḥ | **tat ta**[104.28]smād yadi **saṃjñābhedād bhedaḥ** [104.28] kalpitasyaiva bhedo bhaved iti yo⁶jjyam |

kalpitabhede kiṃ vastubhedo na bhavatyītha **vyāvṛttibheda** [105.1] iti | arthākṣiptam eva kaṃṭhoktam kurvann āha **na vastuna** [105.1] iti |

nanu kim ekadvivacanabahuvacanānyo eva saṃkhyā yena tadbhedaḥ saṃkhyābhedaḥ (saṃkhyābhe[126]da) ucyeta | na caitat | kiṃtv adyai(?)vaikatvādirūpā saṃkhyā tadabhidhāyakaṃ tu vacanam ata eva pāṇīniḥ⁷ "bahuṣu bahuvacanāma"(Pā. 1.4.21)tyādyācakhyāv iti | syād evaitat yady ekādivyavahārahētuḥ saṃkhyā ekadravyānekadravyā vā pramāṇabādhitā na syāt | kevalam itī eva nāsti | asti tu tathābhūtasāṅketānurodhād ekādivacanam evaikādivyavahāranibandhaham ity anenābhiprāyeṇoktam **naivānyo mato vacanabheda** [105.2] iti |

NOTES

[126] koṣṭhakāntargataḥ pāṭhaḥ punar āvartitah |

tato [105.3] vacanabhedātmakā⁸t saṃkhyābhedaḥ **kalpitasya** [105.3] kalpanāvīparivartino rūpasya **na tu vastuna** [105.4] iti dūrastham iha sambandhanīyam | **kathañcid** {p. 345} [105.4] dravyaparyāyarupeṇānyathā vā | **abhinnate**[127][105.3]ti bhedaḍhyavasāyo 'vasayaḥ | kutaḥ punaḥ siddham etad vacanabhedātmakāḥ saṃkhyābhedaḥ, sa cābhedaka ity āha -- **yeṣāṃ** i[105.4]ti | atrāpi vācyavācakayor abhedavivakṣayā ityādi pratīpādi[44b] ¹ta evetyādisīdenokto draṣṭavyaḥ |

NOTES

[127] vibhinnatā S

adhunā lakṣaṇabhedam adhikṛtyāha **avināśa** [105.5] iti | **kiṃ** [105.6] kasmāt | **tadātmakā** [105.6] naiva, viruddhadharmādhyāsād iti bhāvaḥ | yadi vā **tadātmakā** iti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam tena tadātmakatvāt **kiṃ** kasmād dravyāvināśe **nāśina** [105.6] ity arthaḥ | anenāikasya etal lakṣaṇadvayāyogāl lakṣaṇabhedo 'siddha uktaḥ |

uktadoṣa(ṣaṃ) nirācikirṣoḥ pa²rasya vacanamā[śaṅkamā]na āha **naṣṭā** [105.7] iti | **te** [105.7] paryāyāḥ | **cedi**[105.7]ti parābhyupagamam darsayati | **paryāyarūpeṇa** [105.7] na dharmirūpeṇety arthād avasthitam | etan nirākurvann āha -- **dravyeti** | dravyasvabhāvato 'nyasvabhāvātā teṣāṃ kim asti? prechataś cāyam abhiprāyo yaś.anyasvabhāvātā teṣāṃ bhavet svabhāvabhedenā svabhāvābheda eva na bhaved iti | ata evāyam vaidā³rbhāparasya praśnaḥ | siddhāntavādyevaitad doṣadarśino 'nyasvabhāvātāniśedham āśaṅkamāna āha **na ced iti** [105.8] | atrāpy āha **nāśa** [105.8] iti | **tathā** [105.8] tena prakāreṇa | paryāyāḥ paryāyarūpeṇa naṣṭā na dharmirūpeṇety evam ātmanā **kathaṃ nāśaḥ** [105.8] | no ced iti tu kvacit pāṭhaḥ | tatrāpi **naṣṭāḥ paryāyarūpeṇa** dravyasvabhāvena **no⁴ cet** [105.8] na yadi prakṛtāś ca paryāyāḥ kartṛkatvenābhisambadhyante | etad āśaṅkyā siddhānty evāha **kim anyarūpatā teṣāṃ** i[105.8]ti | dravyasvabhāvasya śrutatvāt, dravyasvabhāvād anyasvarūpatā teṣāṃ kim astīty arthaḥ | śeṣam samānam pūrveṇa | anugāmīrūpaṃ dravyam udayavyayayoginas tu paryāyā aikātmyaṃ ca dravyaparyā⁵yāṇām ahrīkaiḥ kiṃ neṣṭam?

tatra vyayinaḥ paryāyānadhikṛtyoktam | idānīm udayino 'dhikṛtyāha -- **dravyātmani**[105.9]ti | paryāyā ity anuvartate | dravyasyātraiva śrutatvāt **tat**[105.9]śabdena tasya parāmarśaḥ | tad ayaṃ vākyārtho **viruddhadharmādhyāsa(se)** bhedanibandhanepi kena kāraṇena **te** [105.10] paryāyāḥ **dravyātmakā** iti | viruddhdharmā⁶dhyāsa eva kuta ity āha -- **dravyātmani sthite paścādbhavanta** [105.9] iti | hetau śaturvidhānāc ca paścād bhāvād ity arthaḥ | tanniṣpattāvanīṣpattir eva viruddhadharmādhyāsa iti bhāvaḥ |

{p. 346} anena ca prakāradvayena tādātmyahāpanena bhinnarūpāṇām eṣāṃ tena saha sambandhābhāvāt taddharmatvam eva ca na syāt | tataś ca prakṛtkṛtidarśitam atraiva vaktavyāntaram samuñcinann āha **bhūta... kim iti** [105.10] **tatra** dravye **bhūtaṃ** jātam **kiṃ**? dravyaparyāyayor aikātmyaena dravyasthitau paryāyāṇām api niyatā sthitiḥ iti na kiñcid bhūtam ity abhisandhiḥ | **yataḥ** [105.10] kasyacit tadatirikṭasyābhāvāt |

abhiprāyam aviduṣaḥ parasya vacanam āśaṅkamāna āha **bhede**[105.11]ti | bhidyanta iti **bhedāḥ** paryāyā eva ⁸**tadrūpaṃ** bhūtaṃ **yadāśyate** [105.11] | etannirācikirṣann āha **bhinnaṃ** i[105.12]ti | **hira**vadhāraṇe bhinnaṃ ity asmāt paro draṣṭavyaḥ |

abhede [105.13] taylor aikātmīye | **etad** i[105.14]ti dravyāvināśa(śe) paryāyāḥ paryāyarūpeṇa naṣṭā na dharmirūpeṇa, sthite ca tasmin bhedarūpaṃ bhūtam iti ceti | asaṃbaddhatvam evāsyā pūrvasāmarthyoktam kañṭhoktam kurvann āha[128]**evam** i[105.14]ti **naṣṭam** ca tad **an**[45a] ¹**ṣṭam** ceti tathā | [128] ekam iti S

tadaitat prasajyata iti pārsvasthasyāviditapraśṭāvasya praśnam āśaṅkyāha -- **dravye**[105.15]tyādi | yasmād uktayā nītyā lakṣaṇabheda eva siddhas **tataḥ** [105.16] tasmāt |

samprati kāryabhedam praśṭuvann āha -- **kārye**[105.17]ti | kāryabhedāt **tayoḥ svabhāvasya bhedo yadi bhavet** [105.17] | **tathā satī** [105.17] svabhāvabhede satī avāśyam hi bhedaṃ icchatā svabhāvabheda evaiṣṭavyo 'nyathā bhedāsiddheḥ |

sati ²caivaṃ kim akiñcitkaraḥ kāryabhedo bhedasiddhyartham ucyata iti paraṃ śiṅṭṭayann āha **svabhāvasyaive**[105.19]ti | nanu kāryabhedo 'bhinnasya svabhāvasya bhedaka iti kiñcitkara evāpi(evopa)nyāsārtho 'pi ca tat kim evam ucyata ityāśaṅkyāha **na hi** [105.20] iti | **hir** yasmāt **kāryāṇām bhedāḥ paścāt** prakaraṇāt svahetvāgatasyābhinnasvabhāvasya paścādbhāvanasvabhāvasya **tasya**iva svahetubalāyātasyābhinnasya na **bhedakaḥ** [105.20] hetau śaturvidhānāt paścād bhāvād ity arthaḥ | prāgbhāvī hi kāraṇam tadbhinnam svabhāvaṃ kuryād api, na tu paścād bhāvīty abhiprāyaḥ |

paścād bhavann api kasmān na bhedaka iti? āha **svabhāvasyeti** [105.21] | nanu kāryabhedāḥ svahetusamuttham svabhāvaṃ mā nāma vikāṣit tadavasthe vikāryayogāt, tam eva tu vināśayī⁴syatīty āha **nāseti** [105.21] | yadi cāyam kāryabhedas tayoḥ svabhāvasya bhedakaḥ syāt tad ayaṃ doṣaḥ syād iti darśayann āha -- **ekāntene**[105.22]ti | {p. 347} **te** dravyaparyāyātmake **vastunī** [105.22] | syād etat -- syād ayaṃ doṣo yadi bhedāḥ paścāt prakaraṇāt svahetvāvage(tvāga)tasyābhinnasvabhāvasya paścād bhāvanasvabhāvasya tasyaiva svahetubalāyā⁵ tasyābhinnasya na bhedakas taylor abhinnoya(yaṃ) svabhāvo na bhavet | yāvātāsty abhinnoyi svabhāvas tatas taylor abhedopīty āha **sa ceti** [105.22] | **so** 'bhinnāḥ svabhāvāḥ |

tayoḥ [105.23] dravyaparyāyayoḥ, **kena** kāraṇena | kutaḥ punar asau taylor na syād ity āha -- **vibhinnābhyām** i[105.23]ti parasparabhinnābhyām dravyaparyāyābhyām abhinnasyābhi⁶nnavabhāvasya kalpitasya tasya | **vibhedato** [105.23] bhedād vyatirekāt | bhede hi kāryakāraṇabhāvāḥ sambandhaḥ | sa cātra nāstīti ca buddhistham | **teṣāṃ** [105.23] dravyaparyāyākalpitābhinnasvabhāvāṇām |

tasyāpi [105.25] tṛtīyasyāpi svabhāvasya **tadabhedaprasiddhye** [105.25] dravyaparyāyābhinnasvabhāvābhedaprasiddhyartham paraścaturthaḥ **kalpanīyo** [105.26]nyathāyāḥ -- ⁷śalākākālpāstūyeva(s traya evā)saṃbaddhāḥ prasajyerann iti bhāvaḥ | evaṃ pañcamādāv api saiva vārtetyādinā bhinnasvabhāvāsambandhaniścayaparipanthinya[na]vasthā syāt |

nanu kim a[na]vasthābhayād drṣṭānekasvabhāvāpālāpaḥ kartavyaḥ ity āha -- **na ceti** [105.27] |

syād etat syād ayaṃ doṣo yadi abhinnasya svabhāvasya dravyaparyāyābhyām bhedo 'py upagamya | kintv abheda⁸ evety āha **aikāntikas tv** i[105.29]ti | **bhinnayor** dravyaparyāyayor **abhinnāsvabhāvād abheda aikāntiko yadi** bhaved iti yojyam, bheda eva taylor **viśṛyeta** [105.30] vilīyeta | kuta ity āha **tadeke**[105.30]ti | tasmād ekasmāt svabhāvād avyātikrekaḥ taylor ity arthāt |

athavā **vibhinnābhyām** ityādy anyathā vyākhyeyam | **vibhinnābhyām** [105.23] dravyaparyāyābhyām **abhinnasyā**[105.23]vyatirikṭasya [45b] ¹vibhedas tadātmavādbhedāt | ayaṃ cābhiprāyo dravyaparyā[ya]yoḥ kalpitābhinnasvabhāvayor tādātmyopagame tasya vā taylor anupraveśa eṣitavyas taylor vā tatreṭi | tatra yadi kalpitasya svabhāvasya dravyaparyāyayor anupraveśas tadā tāv eva svarūpeṇa vyavatiṣṭheyātām na tv asāv iti so 'sankatham tatsambandhī syāt | nanu ca nāsau svabhāvas taylor upalīyamānas tadabhedā²nubhāvī kiṃ tarhi teṣāṃ abhedasiddhyartham abhinnasvabhāvo 'nyo 'bhyupagamya ity abhiprāyasya parasya vacanam āśaṅkamāna āha **teṣāṃ** i[105.24]ti | atrāpi doṣāntaram upekṣyaivānavasthāṃ darśayann āha **tathe**[105.26]ti | atha dravyaparyāyayor tasminn abhinne svabhāve 'nupraveśas tatrāha **aikāntikas tv** i[105.29]tyādi iti |

{p. 348} nanu na tayos tadābhi(dābhi)nnavabhāvayogād abhedo yenaiva³m ucyate | kintu svata evābheda ity āha **abhedasye**[106.1]ti | **abhedasya** dravyaparyāyayoḥ svarasasiddhasyāikātmīyasya **aparītyāge** [106.1]ṅgīkāre | **tasya** bhedasya **avitathābhāve** [106.2] satyatve | **abhede** [106.2] pratīpādye mṛṣārthatvāt(rthatā) tatpratīpādakasya vacanasetye arthāt |

kasmāt punar bhedābhedaḥ ekātmakau na syātām ity āha **anyonye**[106.3]ti | **anyonyā⁴bhāvarūpāṇām** a[106.3]nyonyavyavacchedena vyavasthitātmanām | **ekasya bhāvo** [106.4] vidhir **aparasyābhāvā** niśedho yas **taddhetuko yataḥ** [106.4] bhedābhedaḥ **dvirūpatā** nāsti | yadi viruddhadharmādhyāso bhedavyavasthāṅgaḥ (ṅgam) syān naikatra bhedābhedaḥ bhavetām | sa eva tu na bhedavyavasthānimitam ity āśaṅkyāha **anyonyābhāvarūpāś ce**[106.4]ti |

virodho [106.8] ⁵viruddhadharmādhyaśo 'bhipretah | **bhedaśabdena** bhedavyavasthā vivaksitā | **lakṣaṇa**[106.8]śabdena ca nimitam | tenāyam artho yadi viruddhadharmādhyaśo bhedavyavasthāṅgam neṣyate, tadaivaṃ na syāt | evaṃ ca katham syāt evaṃ ca kasmān neṣṭavyam iti |

tadrūpāḥ santopi **na bhedino** [106.5] bhinnāḥ syur virodhasya bhedavyavasthāṅgatvāt | anyena prakreṇa **tadvinaśe** [106.6] paryāyavināśe | dravyam katham vināśi syāt | dravyam hi paryāyarūpeṇa naṣyati, na tu dravyerūpeṇetyahrikair iṣyate | tadrūpeṇāpi vināśaḥ kasmād iṣyate | sarvathaiḥ tasya vināśaḥ kinnesyata ity arthah |

katham nāma dravyam eṣṭavyam ity ākaṃkṣāyām ṣikṣayann āha **kūṭe**[106.7]ti | **nityatā** [106.7] sthiratā | "nedhru(rdhru)va" ity a⁷nena nisastyayo vidhānāt | apracyutānutpannapūrvāpararūpasyāvasthānam **kūṭasthanityatā, bhedeṣu** [106.7] paryāyeṣu | pariṇāmanityatā dravyeṣu kasmād iṣṭeti sāmartyāḍ āveditam |

astu tarhiṣṭā kūṭasthanityatyety āśaṃkyāha **tad iṣṭāv** i[106.9]ti | tasyāḥ kūṭasthanityatāyā iṣṭau | atra doṣāntaram upekṣyaiva etad āha **kinne**[106.9]ti | yathottarottarasarvaparyā⁸yānugāmisuvarnatvādy ekam sāmānyam iṣyate tattadbhinnadeśādiravyaktyanuyāyisuvārnatvagotvādy ekam **kiṃ** [106.10] kasmān neṣyate | icchāmas tarhīdam apīty āha **jananye**[106.10]ti | janānī mātā | prathamamaḍhā patnī jāyā | nanu yadi strītvāsāmānyam abhipretyedam ucyate tadābhyupagama evottaram iti koyam anupayā(nuyo)gaḥ ? bhāryātvānī copādhirūpa na [46a] ¹sāmānyam | anyathā śaṃketāvedinopi gāva iva tā api bhāryā ma[a]bhimatā vyaktyastenarūpeṇa sāmānyabhāsām {p. 349} dhīyamādadhīran | na caitat asti, tasmād ayuktam etad iti | śobhanam uktaṃ bhavatā kevalam evaṃ vaditur abhiprāyo na samyagjñāyi | ayam khalv asyābhiprāyo yenopādhyavacchinna kenacid rūpeṇa tatstrītvam tasyām jāyāyām vartamāna²m enām tathopabhogāṅgam nopapādāyati vinaiva tāvad ātmanā jananyām api tena vartiyamanyarūpābhāvāt | sati caivaṃ tasyā api tathātvam āpadyeta; evam atrāpekṣāyāpy ucyamānāyāyāyā api tathātvam anivāryam | yady evaṃ śābaleyabhūleyādnām apy ekagotvādyogād ekatvam kiṃ nāpādya ity? priyam priyenācaritam iti | udāharaṇa³dīnmātram tūktam etad upahāśāpadeṣeneti sarvam avadātān |

evaṃ ukṭayā nityā bhedābhedaḥ ekādhikarāṇau na yuktāv iti pratipādyādhunā bhavetām tau tathā, tathāpy ukṭadoṣān na mukṭir iti pratipādāyann āha **bhedābhedoktadoṣāc ce**[106.11]ti | dravyaparyāyayor bhede hy ekāntena vibhinne te syātām | na tv ekam dvirūpam, tathā⁴ suvarnakūṇḍalādiraparyāyayor aparasarātmatayā kūṇḍalādisuvarnaviśeṣābhyaḥ tayor apratibhāsanaprasaṅgādayo doṣāḥ | abhedapakṣe caikasyāne[ka]kāryakarṭvām uktaṃ avyāhatam āpadyeta | dravyaparyāyarūpatvenābhyupetaḥ dvairūpyam hīyetyetādayo doṣāḥ | sati caivaṃ viphalo 'yam ekasya bhedābhyupaga⁵ma iti cārthād darśitam | **tayo**[106.11]r bhedābhedayor **iṣṭau** [106.11] **katham vā na bhavanti** | pratyekam bhāvān na samudāye bhavanti āha -- **pratyekam iti te** [106.12] doṣāḥ |

nanu ca drṣṭam idam yata ekaikabhāvīno doṣāḥ samudāyāvasthāyām na bhavanti abhiprāyavān paraḥ prāha **guḍāśceti** [106.13] | kevalo guḍaḥ śleṣmaṇor hetur **nāgarām** śunṭhī⁶kevalam **pittasya kāraṇam** [106.13] | militayor tv anayos tau doṣau kasmān na bhavata iti prakaraṇād draṣṭavyamadyahāro vā kartavyaḥ | atra samādhim āha **tanmūlam** i[105.14]ti | parasparopasarpaṇāśrayāt pratyayāt tadupādānasahakāriṇo **'nyad eva** [106.14] tat -- kāryakāriṇaḥ kevalād guḍāt | kevalāc ca nāgarād bhinnam eva viśiṣṭa⁷rthakriyākāri dravyāntaram **idam guḍanāgarā**[106.14]khyam utpannam | na tu sa eva guḍo nāgarāḥ ca dve ime dravye | **tanmūlam** [106.14] tadguḍanāgarākāraṇam | anenaitad āha -- viśiṣṭaśleṣmaharaṇādyarthakriyākāridravyāntaram idam udapādi tena pratyekabhāvīno mama doṣo na bhavati | bhavatas tu militāv api bhedābhedaḥ dravyaparyāyalakṣaṇau tāv eveti kathān no(katham u?)bhayabhā⁸vīno doṣā na bhaveyur iti |

athāstu dravyāntaram idam tathāpi madhuratvāt kaṭukatvāc ca katham kaphapittakṛn na bhavānti pārśvasthasya codyam pratiksipann āha **madhuram** i[106.15]ti | **sarvaṃ madhuram** [106.15] **kaphahetur** na sambhāvyate | **syād** i[106.15]ti sambhāvanapadam etat, śakyārtham vā | kena punar nidarśanena sarvaṃ madhuram eva(vam) sambhāvyaitum ayuktam ity ata āha **yathe**[106.15]ti | {p. 350} kaphanā[46b] ¹śaktvād eva madhura(na) ity abhiprāyah | anena madhuratvād ity ayam hetuḥ sādharmaṇānikāntiko darśitaḥ | **tikṣṇam** [106.16] kaṭukam vā **sarvam** iti **neti syād** iti cānuvartaniyam | pūrvavannidarśanaṃ vyākhyeyam | **māgāghikā** [106.16] pippalī śītaviryāhītye(te)ty āśayaḥ | anenāpi kaṭukatvād ity asya sādharmaṇānikāntikatvam darśayato 'yam abhiprāyah | guḍanāgarākhyasya dravyāntarasya²syānyad evettham madhura(na) iva mādhyam kaṭukatvam api pippalyā ivānyad eva tena militāvasthāyām na doṣadvayasambhava iti |

yadi ca pratyekabhāvinām doṣāṅām militāvasthāyām guḍanāgarāder abhāvopadarśanena itat pratīdhyate, tadā pratyekabhāvinām doṣāṅām samudāyāvasthāyām api bhāvaraśānat kim asmad abhimatam cānupa(nābhypa)padya ity ³darśayitum **pratyekam** i[106.17]tyādinopakramate | yadi vā samudāyāvasthāyām teṣām doṣāṅām asadbhāve sādhye pratyekabhāvitvād ity asya hetoḥ sādharmaṇānikāntikatvam darśayitum āha -- **pratyekam** i[106.17]ti | **yat** pratyetyekam yasya kāryasya **nidānam** [106.17] nimittam svatas tad yadi svahetubalān **mibhrama**[106.17]nyasahitam evādhikarānam utpadyate tadā kiṃ ⁴tatkāryakāri tatra **drṣṭam?** [106.18] kṣepe kimāḥ prayogād drṣṭam evety arthaḥ | sneho hi kaphahetur ūṣnatvam ca pittakṛddrṣṭam sahītāvasthāyām api te tatkāryakāriṇī drṣṭe yathā amūmāṅgāte, ata eva **yathā māṣa** [106.18] ity udāharati | māṣo hi snigdhātvād ūṣnavīryatvāc cobhayātmaka ubhayam eva kāryam kaphapittalakṣaṇam karoti |

nanu madhurasād api madhuraḥ(naḥ) śleṣmā kasmān na jāyate kaṭukāyā api pippalyāḥ kuto na pittam yenāsmad uktaṃ bhavatā vyabhicāryate | tathāpy abhāve vā guḍānāgarāc ca tau doṣau mā bhūitām itī parasya matam āśaṃkyā drṣṭasyopapattiprakāram darśayitum āha **śaktyapekṣā ce**[106.19]ti | yasmāt tena kāryenotpattavyam, tasya svopādānaśakti⁶m apekṣata itī **śaktyapekṣam** [106.19] | kiṃ **tatkāryam** mādhyādi guṇamātram nibandhanaṃ na bhavānti praśne 'bhypugama evottaram kurvan āha -- **guṇeti** [106.19] | ācāraṇīśeṣānavacchinnaḥ kevalo mādhyādiguṇo guṇamātram tad **anibandhanam** [106.19] akāraṇam yasya tat tathoktam | śaktyapekṣatvepi kāryasya tasyāḥ sarvatra bhāvat tadavastho [doṣa] ⁷ity āha **sarvatreti** [106.20] | **tāsām** [106.20] śaktīnām kiñcid eva kāryam **kasyacid eva** janyatayā sambandhī bhavati | ayam artho madhuratvāviśeṣepi kiñcid eva svahetusamudbhūtarūpaviśeṣam yat tathākāryakāri na tat sarvam | taddhetos tajjananaḥ svabhāvaḥ kutasya iti cet, svahetos tasyāpi tathety aparyanuyojya e(-jyame)vaitat | etad uktaṃ bhavati -- ekanta eva(vā)bhīnmatvādi⁸doṣo hi bhedaḥ prasajyamāno na bhedasya śaktiṇīśeṣam apekṣate | na ca bhedasya {p. 351} viśeṣa eva sambhavati militāvasthāyām api tadrūpyād eva | evam abhedadoṣopi draṣṭavyaḥ | tasmād guṇamātranibandhanaṃ yatkāryam tad yathā sati tasmin bhavati | tathā bhedābhedaḥ sambhavinno doṣā ye te tadbhāve katham na syur iti |

bhedābhedaḥ utpatti[47a] ¹dharmatvam amīśam doṣāṅām abhyupetya sarvam idam uktaṃ adhunā tu tādātmyād eva teṣām anivāryatvam āyatam iti pratipādāyitum guḍanāgarādaḥ pareṇa drṣṭāntīkṛte jānyadoṣāṅām anyathāivānupapattim abhyupagacchann āha **virodhi**[106.24]ti | **virodhino** nāgarādeḥ | **sannidhis** tasmād **virodhīsunyād guḍāder janma yasya** doṣasya sa **tajjanmā na bhaved** a[106.23]pi | **tadātmā** [106.24] bhedaḥ tadātmā | **tu** doṣaḥ, sa tu **tasminnātmabhūte** bhede **abhede** cānīṣtopi na **nivartate** [106.24] | atatsvabhāvatvapasraṅgād itī bhāvaḥ | idam atrārthasattatvam bhīdyamānam hi rūpam bhedo viparyayaḥ cābhedaḥ | vibhinne ca te syātām ityādinā ca vastutas tadātmaka eva doṣo darśitaḥ | anekakāryakāritvam api abhinnarūpātmakam eva vastutaḥ | anya³d api dūṣaṇam vastuto bhedaḥ tadātmakam eva | vyāvṛttikṛtas tu bhedo yadi bhaved bhavatu na tāvatā prakṛtakṣatir iti |

tanmate 'vasthāntarāvayavināḥ sattvam upetyaitad uktaṃ idānī tu sa eva nāstīti darśayitum āha **bhāgā eva ce**[106.25]ti | **bhāgā eva** bhāgatvenābhimatā eva | paramārthas tu paramānava evety arthaḥ | tena tena prakreṇādhī⁴ryagūrdhāvasthānalakṣaṇena tattadarthakriyākāritvalakṣaṇena ca **sannivīṣṭā** [106.25] vyavasthitāḥ | **tadvān** [106.23] bhāgavān | **nirvibhāgaḥ** svato niraṃśaḥ | anena drṣyānupalambho {darśitaḥ} tadabhāvaḥ ca kena saha teṣām bhedaḥ bhedaḥ cintā syād itī cābhipretam |

nanv asaty ekasminn avayavini dhāraṇākarāṇe katham upapadyeyātām ity āha -- **anyo 'nye**[106.27]ti | **te⁵** [106.27] bhāgāḥ | eka sāmagryadhīnatvād anyonyakāraṇādīnāpekṣāḥ santas tathāvasthītavapuṣo yenaikasyākarāṇe dhāraṇe vānyeṣām api te bhavata itī | na kevalam drṣṭahetubalāt teṣām tathāsthitir api tv adṛṣṭavāsād apīti darśayann āha -- **karmaṇām ce**[106.28]ti | lokasyāsādharmaṇācetanātmakarmaṇām api **sāmartyāḍ te 'vinirbhāgavarti⁶naḥ** [106.28] parasparam vibhāgena na vartante |

nanu cākāraṇasya karmaṇaḥ sāmartyopavarāṇam ayuktam ity āśaṃkyāha **sanniveśane**[106.29]ti | **hi**[106.21]r yasmād arthe |

"karmajam lokavaicitryam" [Abhidh. 4.1] |

{p. 352} itī vacanāt **karmabhir janitā** [106.30] ity āha | teṣām eva prāṇinām sādharmaṇair asādharmaṇavau karmabhiḥ | **tebhyaḥ** [106.30] karmasya eva tadāhipatyād eveti yāvat | **avi⁷bhāgino** [106.30] vibhāgena na vartante |

athāsaty ekasminn avayavini ekoyam ghaṭa ityādi vyapadeśaḥ katham syād ity āśaṃkyāha -- **te ce**[106.31]ti | **te bhāgāḥ kathamcid** ekakāryakāritvādinā prakāreṇa | nanu caiko ghaṭa ityādi śabdajanmani śabdānuviddhe jñāne tāvatkiñcid ekatvena pratyavabhāsate tad eva ca svalakṣaṇam svalakṣaṇatvenādhyavasāyāt ta katham abhe⁸dino 'rthasāpālāpaḥ kriyata ity āha **na ce**[106.32]ti | svalakṣaṇāmbanāṃ jñānaṃ **svalakṣaṇajñānaṃ** [106.32] tasmīn **na** | ayam abhiprāyo yadi śabdagocaro 'rthaḥ svalakṣaṇam syāt tadendriyaprabhavepi pratyaye tathaiva pratibhāsata | na caitad asti sajātyāvijātyāvivyāvṛttapratibhāsāt | na caikam eva rūpam upāyabhede 'pi bhinnākārāvabhāsi yuktam | tad uktam

"ekasyai[47b] ¹va kuto rūpaṃ bhinnākārāvabhāsi tat" [Pramānāvā.2.235]

evaṃ tarhi śabdapratyayagocara eva kiñcid ekam tāvad āstām | tato na sarvathaikasyābhāvāḥ sidhyatīty āha **aspaste**[107.1]ti | **ta eva** [107.1] bhāgā evam | vijātyāvivyāvṛtīyā kevalayā pratīyamānā**spāstarūpāḥ** [107.1] | ayam arthas tatrāpi jñāne ta eva bhāgā a[vi]vecitabhedāḥ pratīyante na tu tadatiriktaṃ kiñcid ekam api | adhyavasāyānu²rodhena ca ta evety uktam draṣṭavyam | yatau bhāgātiriktaṃ nirbhāgadṛśyam anupalabhyamānam asadvvyavahāragocaraḥ **tata**[107.2]s tasmāt [[129]teṣāṃ bhāgānām paryāyāśabdābhilāpyānām |

NOTES

[129] eṣāṃ S

punar api nirbhāgamaṅgīkrtya simhāvalokitanyāyena dūṣaṇāntaram āha |

ni[130]**rbhāgasya ce**[106.3]ti | bhinnō deṣo yasya sa cāsāv aṃśās ceti padasaṃskāram kṛtvā paścād **anekaśabdena** saha ³karmadhārayaḥ kāryaḥ | **tadyogitā** [107.3] tadvyāpitā | ayam āśayo yadi tat sāmśam syāt, tadekenāmsenaikam bhinnadeśam aṃśam vyāpyāpareṇāparam vyāpnuyāt | na tu niraṃśam sat tathā kartum utsahata itī | nanu pratīyate tāvad ekasyānekabhinnadeśāṃsyogitā tatra kiṃ katham etad itī vimṛṣṭena | tathā cuktama

NOTES

[130] nirvibhāgasya S

[131]"tat tathāivābhyupaitavyam yad yathāiva pratīyata |"

NOTES

[131] tulanāŚlokaḥ. anu. 186 |

ity abhiprāyavataḥ parasya vacanam āśaṅkamāna āha **pratīteś cedi**[107.4]ti yady apy atroktam eva dūṣaṇam na nirvikalpe nāpi vikalpe jñāne tadekamanubhāsata ityadi | {p. 353} tathāpi tadupekṣyaiva dūṣaṇāntaram āha[132]**dhvamse**[107.4]ti |

NOTES

[132] kṣaṇadhvamśānu-S |

ye paryāyāḥ sthemānaṃ [107.5] sthairyam **dadhataḥ pratīyante** [107.5] yat tadornityam abhisambandhātte ⁵**kṣaṇadhvamśānubhāvīnaḥ kutaḥ** kasmān **matā** [107.5] itī yojyam | anenaitad āha pratītiśaraṇāś ced bhavantas tadā katham anyathā pratīyamānā anyathā anugamyanta itī | punaḥ parasya vacanam āśaṅkamāna āha -- **anyata** [107.6] itī | **anyato bādhakāt** pramāṇāt tanmatā ity abhisambandhavyam | **iha** prakṛte **tad** bādhakam pamāṇam **samaṃ** [107.6] tulya⁶m atrāpi taddhita ity arthaḥ |

uktepi dṛśyānupalambhādau bādhake 'nyad api bādhakam darśyann āha -- **aikāntikāv** i[107.7]ti | **ananyatvād** ekātmakatvāt | **tayor** anyonyānupraveśamukhena bheda evābheda eva veti niyamavantāv **aikāntikāu** syātām | **dhruvaṃ** [107.7] niścitam | athaikāntmyetpi paryāyā eva bhidyante na dharmī dharme (?) ca na bhidyā⁷te na tu paryāyā ity āśaṃkyāha -- **anyonyam ve**[107.8]ti | viruddhadharmādhyāsasya ekatvabādhakasya bhāvād **bheda** eva **niyato** [107.8]vaśyambhāvīty abhiprāyaḥ |

ananyatvepi nāyam doṣo bhinnarūpasyāpi bhāvād itī parasya vacanam āśaṅkamāna āha **tayor apī**[107.9]ti | **apī**abdo bhinnakamo **bheda** ity asmāt paro draṣṭavyaḥ | na kevalam abheda itī cārthaḥ | atrā⁸py āha **yenātmane**[107.10]ti | **apī**abdadarśitam abhedam api dūṣayann āha **dravye**[107.12]ti |

svabhāva [107.13] ity abhinnavabhāva ity abhipretam | **yannimittā** [107.13] yadabhinnavāpanimittā | katham nāstīty āha **tata** [107.14] itī | **tata** ekasmāt svabhāvāt, **abhede** svabhāvānupraveśe **tayoḥ svātmahaniḥ** [107.14] dravyarūpatā paryāyarūpatā ca hīyeta, tadātmavad itī bhāvāḥ |

ta[48a] ¹**syā**[107.15]bhinnasya svabhāvasya **tābhyām** [107.15] dravyaparyāyābhyām | **ta** [107.15] ity anenoktaṃ bahutvam evāha **dharmi**[107.16]tyādi |

tebhyo [107.17] dravyaparyāyatadanyasvabhāvebhyo 'nyo 'bhinnāḥ svabhāvas **teṣāṃ** eva trayānām **abhedasiddhyartham kalpyate** yadi tatrāpi sa eva doṣa itī punaḥ svabhāvāntarakalpane ca **pūrva** [107.18] iva **prasaṅgo** 'navasthāprasaṅgaḥ syāt |

atraiva doṣāntaram samuccinnann āha ²**dharmītvam** i[107.19]ti | kuta evaṃ syād ity āha **tattantratvād** i[107.19]ti | tasmīn pāratantryam tasmāt | kayos tattantratvam ity apekṣāyām {p. 354} āha -- tad **anyayor** i[107.19]ti | tasmād ekasvabhāvād anyayor dravyaparyāyayor bhedasyābhedasya ca tanmūlatvāt tattantratvam pratyeyam | astu tarhi tasya tathātvam anekātmakatvam ca vastunaḥ | na ca dṛṣṭyānavasthaya āpalāpaḥ ka³rtum śakya ity āha -- **na caivam** i[107.20]ti | **co** yasmān naivam pramāṇena gamyate |

prakarāṇam upasamharann āha **tene**[107.20]ti | **tenā**[na]ntaroktena kāraṇakalāpeṇa **ayamanekāntavādo jālmakalpita** utpathaprasthitakalpitaḥ |

iti[107.21]r hetau | **bahubhāṣitayā alam** [107.21] **na** kiñcit | etāvataiva sarvasya samāhitatvād iti bhāvah |

avaśyamo bhā⁴va āvaśyakam ity asya bhāvapratyayāntatvād aprkkaṇaśyāvaśyakam iti prāpte yoyam **āvaśyakam aprthakkarāṇam** i[108.1]ti prayoge sāmānādhikarāṇena nirdeśaḥ saḥ katham iti tu na jāne mahānta eva praśtavāyāḥ | **samyogavibhāgeṣu** [108.11] kartavyeṣu **anapekṣo** [108.11] na **kāraṇam** iti rūpādivargābhīprāyeṇānapekṣa⁵śya tat kāraṇamātraṃ vivakṣitam | na tu viśeṣapratīṣedhāt sāpekṣasya kāraṇatvam | agunatvena ca dravyakarmanor vyavacchedaḥ | sāmānyavattvena ca sāmānyaviśeṣasamavāyānām | samyogavibhāgāpekṣayā tv anapekṣo na kāraṇam kintu sāpekṣa eva kāraṇam iti vivakṣitam | sāpekṣatvaṃ na caramabhāvya⁶ḥ kṣayā draṣṭavyam | na tu kasyacid anyānapekṣasyaiva kāraṇatvam asti yenānapekṣo 'kāraṇam ity ucyamānaḥ śobheta | tadatvāgunatvena dravyasya vyavacchedo draṣṭavyaḥ | tad yathā tantuturīśamyoḥ gūṇaḥ paṭaturīśamyoḥ kartavye paṭam paścādbhāvinam apekṣate | yathā ca vaṃśādau pātanākhyā⁷vayavakarmajo 'vayavāntarād vibhāgaḥ paścādbhāvinam dravyavināśam apekṣya sakriyasyāvayavyākāśādidesād vibhāgam ārabhate, yathā cāsau na kriyājo vibhāgaḥ kintu vibhāgaja eveti vibhāgajam vibhāgam abhyupagacchadbhīrvaiśeṣikair iṣyate tathā nehāpraktatvād ucyate | **guṇavad** ity atrādi[108.15]grahaṇāt samavāyīkāraṇatvasya samgrahaḥ |

co⁸dya[108.28]śabdena prakaraṇādbauddhakṛtāṃcodyaṃ draṣṭavyam | tasya **parihāra** [108.28] iti vighrahaḥ |

asmākam ayam **āsmākīnaḥ** [109.16] | "[133]yuṣmad asmadbhyām anyatarasyām khañ" ity anena khañ kartavyaḥ | **prāgva**[109.6] prāguktasamskārapakṣa iva | **nirbandhagrahaṇena** [109.21] **cety ācaṣṭa** [109.25] iti sambandhaḥ |

NOTES

[133] pāṇinīyaṃ sūtraṃ (4.3.1) tu bhinnam |

sahakaraṇaśīlā [110.6] ekakaraṇaśīlāḥ |

pratyayāntaram [111.2] vāsanāprabodhakaṃ rasādikañ ca [48b] ¹yathāyogyam vācyam, **tatsāpekṣā** [111.2], **tataḥ** [111.3] **sāmagryās** tathābhūtāyā | **itarasye**[111.3]ti {p. 355} nirvikalpakasya rasādyālabanasya | **tadupādeyatvena** [111.3] vijñānalakṣaṇopādānopādeyatvena | nanu ca manaskārādisamudāyājanyam idam ekam upadarśitam etatsāmagrīmadyapraviṣṭaikajanyam tu kiṃ na darśitam ity āha **tadanyad** i[111.13]ti | **ekajanyam** iti tatsāmagryantaḥpatitakāraṇānapekṣaikajanyam i²ty avaseyam, na tv ekajanyam nāma kiñcit sambhavati | tatra cakṣurādīnirapekṣasamanaskārajanyo manorājyādivikalpaḥ, viśayādīnirapekṣacakṣurmanaskārātmakadvayājanyam dvicandrādivijñānam, samanantarapratyayād vijñānāc cakṣurvijñānasyopalambhāmahe(?)tyādyabhidhānād evaitad ūhituṃ śakyam ity ahiprāyeṇa ca **sva**[134]**yam ūhyam** i[111.13]ty āha | nanu kiṃ bhāgato viśeṣavrttir yena³ bahuvacanena nirdeśa ity āha[135]**tajjanyāpekṣayā ce**[111.17]ti | **sāmagryantarasya svabhāvabhedavato bhāvād bhinnakāryaprasūtiḥ** |

NOTES

[134] svayam abhyūhyam S

[135] atajjanyāpekṣayā S

kutaḥ svabhāvabhedavattvaṃ tasyetyapekṣyāyam yojyam **kāryāntare**[112.1]tyādi | pṛthivyādīny upādāya vartanta ity upādāya **rūpaṃ** [112.5] parasparādi mayūrvayāmsakādītīvāt samāsaḥ | āgamāpekṣayā vaktum udyatena ca⁴ parenāgamabhāṣaivānūdītā | svabhāvasthitam tenāśrayaḥ(sthīter āśrayaḥ) **svabhāvasthityāśrayaḥ** [112.18] | avāśyam hi pratibandhakena kiñcitkareṇa bhāvyaḥ | kiñcitśabdavācyenārthāntareṇety abhiprāyeṇāha **svabhāvāntarotpādane yāvad** i[112.19]ti |

nanūpakāraka ādhāro na tu janakas tat katham evam ucyata ity āha **nahī**[112.27]ti | **bhūtānām** [113.2] pṛthivyādī⁵nām | **ucyata iti** [113.2]vaibhāṣikamate kathyata iti draṣṭavyam | na tusautrāntikanaye bhūtabhautikavibhāgosti |

kālakṣeṇa [113.9] kālavilambane | **tatsahabhāvine**[113.14]ty anugrāhasahacāriṇety avaseyam | **anantaram** [113.14] **tadutpādanāt** | **tasya** viśeṣayotpādanāt | **tasya** [113.15] kriyamānaviśeṣasya | katham tatrākiñcitkaratvaṃ tasya sa⁶hakāriṇo jñāpitam bhavattīy āha -- **śaktipratibandhakāpanayanene**[113.19]ti |

yasmād arthe 'yaṃ nipātaḥ **na vai**"[nai]veti vyācakṣāno **vai**[113.25]śabdān avadhāraṇe darśayati | **sambhāvanāyām** [114.2] nyāyabalāyātāyām ity avaseyam | ata eva vyanakti **nyāye**[114.3]ti |

{p. 356} anena sahakāritya atraikārthaḥ sahaśabdavōrtīkākāreṇa darśitaḥ | katham tarhi **saha yugapat kurvanta** [114.12] ity ayam vyācaṣṭeti cet, uktam atra pūrvam iti na punar ucyate | **evamvidha** [114.13] ity ekārthakārī | vahnyādisahakārīśītakṣaṇādīlakṣaṇe kāryābhisandhināpacyamāna[114.17]grahaṇam |

yāvate[115.8]ti tṛtīyāntapratīrūpako 'yaṃ nipāto yasmād ity asmīn arthe, kiṃtv etasmīn arthe vā anuvartate | **sahitā** anyena yuktāḥ **kṣaṇamātravi⁸lambīnaḥ** [115.9] kṣaṇamātrasthāyīnaḥ | tadavasthāyā **prāk** pūrvam **paścād** uttarakālam[136]**pṛthak** tadvikalāvasthāyām **bhāvah** [115.10] sadbhāvah |

NOTES

[136] pṛthaktva S

nanu yadi svahetoḥ samarthasyotpattis tarhi katham anantaram uktam -- "te samarthāḥ svabhāvataḥ [115.6]" ity ata āha **paramate**[115.16]ti | bhavatyasmāt kāryam iti bhāvo hetus **tasmād** iti | tad api tvayā kasmān na vyākhyātam iti cet | na, sa[49a]¹marthaḥ kuta utpanna ity asya vyāghātaprasaṃgāt | **sahakāribhyaḥ** **sāmarthyam**[137]**icchanti**[115.17]ti camīmānsakamatāśrayaṇenāha na tunaīyāyīkāevam icchanti yena tanmatopagraheṇāpy etat saṃgaccheta, sahakārisākalyasyaiva taiḥ sāmarthyarūpatvenesteh | tathā cāha --jalpamahodaghiḥ"sahakārisākalyaṃ tadvataḥ sāmarthyam vaikalyaṃ tv asāmarthyam" iti |

NOTES

[137] micchati S

samarthaṃ [115.25] vivakṣitakāryaka²raṇe śaktam | **āvaśyakam**[138]**jananam** i[116.11]ty asya śabdasya tu siddhiḥ[139]pūrvam na jāne |

NOTES

[138] avaśyamjanakatvam S

[139] draṣṭavyam -- pr. 354 paṃ. 8 -- "avaśyamo bhāvah ityādinā na jāne ityantena kṛtā", etadarthakah pāthastuṭitotra bhāti |

kuśūlaṅ ca tadapanetrpuruṣaprayatnāś ca kṣetranayanam ca prakiraṇam [116.14] ca prakiraṇāt kṣetre prakiraṇam ceti dvandvam kṛtvā paścād ādiśabde[na] bahuvrīhiḥ kāryaḥ | prakiraṇam ity ayam auṅādikah śabdo na tu kiratirlyudanto draṣṭavyas tadā guṇasyāpratīṣedhena prakiraṇam iti prāpter asādhu³tvaprasaṅgāt |

sametya [116.19] yogyadeśe sthitvā **sambhūya** ādyena saha militvā **pratyayaiḥ** sahakāryupādānarūpaiḥ |

nanu ca "ata eva tayor avasthāyora" ityādinā pratyabhijñāyāḥ prāmānyam apoditam eva tat katham na punar ukte(ktam i)ty āha -- **pūrvaṅ ce**[117.9]ti | **etad api** [117.11] {p. 357} sārūpyaviśayapratyabhijñāprāmānyanirākaraṇam iti | **uktam eva** sāmartyād darśita⁴m eva | tarhi kim arthaṃ punar uktam ity āha -- **vipañcanārthaṃ tv** i[117.12]ti **tuḥ** pūrvasmād asya kathanasya viśeṣam darśayati |

ādhyātmikeṣu [117.15] āntareṣu | paścād bāhyepi darśayitavyatvāt krame **tāvaca** śabdām āha | **śakyaparicchedam** [117.15] viśiṣṭakāryakāraṇatayā paricchetum śakyam |

[140]**sākṣād** avyavadhānena vijñānakāryakāriṇaḥ **pratyayādd**hetoḥ | ⁵tasya janane -- **vyavadhānādipratipattau** vyavadhānādisvīkāre, katham tādr̥ṣo na bhavātīty āha **anyādr̥śād** iti | anyādr̥śāddhi bhavannanyādr̥śasyāpi hetor hetuvyapadeśasambhavāḥ jananahetur ity āha | katham taddhetur ity āha **tad** iti **tatsahakāribhiḥ** parasparopasarpaṇādyāśrayahetusahakāribhir indriyādibhiḥ | ⁶**samarthaṅ** ca tadvijñānanajane **svasakṣaṅāntaram** ceti tathā **tasyārambhāt** | anena parasparopasarpaṇādyāśrayapratyayaviśeṣendriyādikalāpasya sākṣād vijñānahetor hetutvam darśitam | etac cānantaram eva spaṣṭayisyate | idaṃ cākṣepavatīm sāmāgrīm abhipretyoktam draṣṭavyam | katham anyathābhāvasyā⁷sambhava iti āha **paraspareti** | **vijñānanirmāṇasamarthāś** ca te hetavaś ca te ca te **indriyādayaś** ca teṣam **upādānaiḥ** | **samarthahetvindriyāder jananam** tasmāt | anantaroktaspaṣṭikaraṇam caitad draṣṭavyam |

NOTES

[140] S pratir atra trūṭitā |

sukhasamvarditavād iti vyācaksāno mūle **sukhaidhita** ity **asyānabhiyoganimittasyāpi** sāmartyāt **kṛḍana**[119.12]śīla ity asya hetubhāvena ⁸viśeṣaṇatvam darśayati | nanu kṛtam niṣpāditam ucyate 'tra ca kimācāryeṇa niṣpāditam ity āśamkām nirākurvann āha **kṛtam** i[119.14]ti | na **punar** e[119.15]vam ācaksāṇena dvir uktābhāvo darśita iti boddhavyam | asyārthasyāsakṛduktatvāt ekavāram prativihite punaḥ pratividhāpayitari avajñāsambhavenopahāsāmyogāc ca kṛtam kṛtam iti nirdeśasya nyā[49b]¹yapṛāptavād atiprasiddhatvāc ceti | nanu kim kurvantam kartum prayunkte punaḥ pūrvapakṣavādī yena punaḥ pūrvapakṣavādī kārayatīty ucyata ity āha -- **punar** ityādi | **nirloḥitaṃ** [119.17] nirūpitam nirṇītam iti yāvat |

pūrvavan mīmāṃsakābhiprāyeṇa **sāmartyam sahakāribhyo jāyata** [119.25] ity ācaṣṭe | **sāmartyasyo**[120.6]**tpattīḥ tadvato 'nutpattīḥ** [120.7] |

{p. 358} samprati prakārantarenāpi pratyabhijñāyā aprāmānyam paramabhyupagamayitum bhūmikām racayann āha -- **vyāvasthitasyaive**[120.12]ti | ayam cātrābhiprāyāḥ -- bhavatu yāvad bījādāvucchūnoccūnatarādiviśeṣasya darśanāt sāmartyotpādādikalpanā na punar iha tathā adarśanād iti | **vyāvasthitasya**nyatvamanāpannasya | **sāmartyam** [120.13] vijñānotpādādisāmartyam |

apratibhāsamāno viveko [120.14] yasya puṃ³saḥ sa tathā |

yady api viveko 'sya pratyakṣato nāvagamyaṭe tathāpy etasmāt pramāṇāt tatsvabhāvasya sāmartyasyotpattīḥ kalpyata iti darśayann āha **vijñānādi**[120.15]ti | **anutpattiprasaṅgāt prāgasatsāmartyam cakṣurādisannidhāv** utpadyata iti **niścayaḥ** | kramiṇām vijñānādikāryāṇām **yaugapadyodayaprasaṅgāt** [120.15] | ⁴tac ca **kramavad** iti niścayaḥ |

yady evam i[120.17]ti siddhāntī | **avikṛtam** e[120.17]karūpam | **apūrvasāmartyasya** yaḥ **pratibhāsa** ākāras tena **vivikto** rahito ya **upalādis tadgrāhi** | yata evaivaṃ tata evāvikṛtam iti ca draṣṭavyam | anavakṛptikhyāpanārtho **vā**[120.19]śabdah |

abhyupagamyatām evam kā kṣatir ity āha tatheti tadvat | ⁵**sāmartyam** i[120.25]ty āgantukam sāmartyam ity avasātavyam | dvidividham hi sāmartyam prāṭisvikam āgantukaṅ ca | prāṭisvikī ca śaktir āvaśyaīṣitavyā | anyathā śīlāśakalam api kṣityādisānnidhye bījavadamkuraṃ kasmān na niva(rva)rtayātīti paryanuyoge kim uttaram vācyam iti hi teṣām matam |

nanu sāmartyam atīśayalakṣaṇam sahakāryādheyam tato 'nyad eva tat ka⁶tham "sahakāripratyaya[sānnidhya]lakṣaṇasye"ty ucyata ity āha **ata**[141]**eve**[121.3]ti | pratyāsattīlakṣaṇasya sānnidhasya tebhyaḥ sannihitebhyo 'nyasyānapapattēḥ | sānnidhyaśabdaparitāyāgena sahakāripratyayalakṣaṇasyeti te evetyādy apy uktam draṣṭavyam | ata evā**bhūyapagamād** i[121.3]ti upāgatābhūyapagamād i⁷ti pratyetyayam | evam **iccha**[142]**tā** [121.6] **kṣaṇi**[143]**kataivety** abhisambandhanīyam |

NOTES

[141] tata eva S

[142] icchato S

[143] kṣaṇikatevai-S

yac chabdesyaitad vyākhyānam **yasmād** i[121.21]ti | idaṃ śabdasya caitad iti etad **darśanam** [121.21] | anuttarasyaivottarīkaraṇād **uttarīkṛtam** i[121.24]ty uktam | evaṃ niyuñjānamaho mahāsamarthyam astu kā tavākṣamety āśamkya yadi nāmety avatārayituṃ **na cātre**[121.25]tyādy āha | na cātra **me kācid akṣamā** [121.25] **kiṃtv itīyam** asmākaṃ **cintā cittam dunoti**[122.3]ti samba⁸ndhaḥ | **na cātra me** [121.25] ity anena tīkākāravacanenaikavākyaikaraṇapakṣety a(pya)smākaṃ iti "asmado dvayoś ca" (Pā. 1-2-59) {p. 359} ity anenaikasminn evārthe bahuvacanena draṣṭavyam | evaṃ asaṃbaddhavadīny apūjya eva **pūjāvacanam** upasaṃhāraparam draṣṭavyam | **dainyodbhāvanam** i[122.1]ty arthāt saṃbodhyamānasya dainyaprakāśanam iti | nikṛṣṭasambodhane 'yaṃ **hantaḥ** [122.1] śabda iti yāvat | **tato** 'pra[50a] ¹savadharmakatvāt | **apeto** 'pagataḥ **saṃtānaḥ** [122.2] prasūtiḥ paramparā yasya tathoktam | **itinā** [122.3] cintārūpam upadarśitam |

śiraḥkampe cāsyā **satyam idam asti**[122.10]ty asya śabdasya prayogam ākalasya prayoktur abhiprāyam varṇayan **prcchati**[122.13]ty ācaṣṭe | ata eva cedam āha -- kiṃ tvyāstitvena prcchayata iti pārsvastham praśnayan āha **kiṃ tad** i[122.13]ti | **itī** hetor āhārya iti pra²karaṇāt | **audāsīnyāpattir ity** atreti śabdena **idam** āstitvenābhipretasya **nyāyavacana**[122.17]syākāro darśitaḥ | ata eva nyāyavacanasyāstitvena darśyamānasya rūpaṃ darśayan **satyam idam apy asti**[122.16]ti punar āha | yady evam asya nyāyavacanasya sadbhāvādanavadyam evāśmanmatam ity āśam³kyāha **kiṃtv** i[122.17]ti | kevalam **idam** [122.17] vakṣamānaṃ **praṣṭavyosi** |

pracyutam ajanakaṃ rūpam utpannam janakaṃ rūpam dvandvaikavadbhāvam abhipretya pracyuto**tpannam** ity āha -- apracyuto(tā)nutpannatvenaiva ca **sthiraikasvabhāva**[123.8]tvam jñeyam |

tadbhede 'pi [123.19] janakājanakabhedepi | **tasya** [123.20] bhāvabhedasya | **aparāpekṣasvabhāvabhedalakṣaṇatvād** i[123.20]ti parā⁴pekṣo yaḥ svabhāvabhedo na bhavati svata eva yo bhāvabhedalakṣaṇatvād iti | bhavata idaṃ **bhāvatkam** [123.21] | **ādhiyate** [123.26] adhikriyate niyuḥyate vā | svarūpeṇa kartṛtve vivakṣitasyāpi tādrūpya prasajyety abhiprāyēṇāha e[144]**ṣām api pararūpeṇa kartṛtva** [124.1] iti | **pararūpeṇa kartṛtve** iti para eva kartā syāt | tasya tu tathātvaṃ⁵ haritakīṃ prāpya devatā recayanīty anena tulyaṃ syād ity abhipretyāha -- **pararūpeṇāpy akāraakatvād** i[124.3]ti | **asyottarasya** [124.5] "sahitas tatsvabhāvo na kevala" ity asya | prakṛtam upasaṃharann āha -- **tasmād** i[124.10]ti | **kathañcit ke**[124.10]nāpi prakāreṇa na **kāryakriyāyā virāmaḥ** | purastād api tasya svarūpasya bhāvād iti bhāvāḥ |

NOTES

[144] teṣām api-S

⁶syād etaj janakam asya rūpam avasthitam janakaḥ ca tad ucyate yasmin saty eva kāryam asti na tu yasmin sati kāryam bhavaty eva, sati bhāvasyāka(kā)raṇasādāhāraṇatvāt | kāryam api tadbhā(tadabhā)ve {p. 360} nopapadyeta ity eva tasya kāryam, tadbhāve tu bhavaty avāśyam iti ko(kvo)payogo 'sya | tasmāt katham tādrūpabhāvepi kāryakriyā⁷ prasamjanam jyāya iti |

atrocyate akṣaṇikatvenāpracyutānutpannarūpāntare sarvāvasthāsamāne 'pi kāraṇam yadi kāryam nopajāyate tarhi tatsvatantram āpadyeta | tathā ca na tat tasya kāryam syāt | tadavadī vārtikālaṃkāre prajñākaraguptena --

"sarvāvasthāsamāne 'pi kāraṇe yady akāryatā ||
svatantram kāryam eva syān na [tat]kāryam tathā ⁸sati ||" iti |

kāraṇaparatantrye ca tatkāraṇam tatkāryam haṭhād eva janayet | tathāpy abhāve na tasya kāryam syāt | tasmād a[kāraṇāt] kāraṇasya viśeṣaḥ kāryasyāvāśyambhāva evāvāśyaṅ ca vaktavyaḥ |

nanu "tadbhā(tadabhā)ve na bhavati kāryam" ity akāraṇād asya viśeṣaḥ | na hi tasyākāraṇasyābhāve tatkāryam na bhavati, hanta kuta etad avagamyate tada[50b]¹bhāvaprayukto 'syābhāva iti | yadi hi tadbhā(tadabhā)vasyābhāve tadbhāvalakṣaṇe kāryābhāvasyābhāvāḥ kāryabhāvalakṣaṇaḥ syāt tadā tadabhāvaprayukto 'syābhāvāḥ siddhyed itarathākāraṇābhimatābhāvaprayukto 'pi tadabhāvāḥ kiṃ na kalpyate?[145]tadbhāvepi kāryābhāvasya bhāvān na tadabhāvaprayuktatāsyeti cet, samānam idaṃ kāraṇābhimatepi | tasmād yathā ²tadavastha eva kāraṇe svayam eva kāryam na bhavati svātantryāt, tathā tadabhāvo 'pi svayam eva na bhaviṣyati svātantryād eva | yaś ca svayam eva na bhavati nāsau niyamata tena paratantratve tasya kāraṇasya bhāve 'vāśyam eva bhavet | tadāhaalaṅkāraḥ

NOTES

[145] akāraṇābhimatābhāvābhāve 'pi ity arthaḥ |

"[146]tadbhāvepi na bhāvāś ced abhāve bhāvitā kutaḥ |

NOTES

[146] Pramāṇavā. Ālam. pṛ. 74.

tadabhāvaprayukto 'sya so 'bhāva iti ³tat kutaḥ ||" iti |

tasmāt tadbhāve bhāvas tadabhāve cābhāva iti viśeṣitaḥ kāryakāraṇābhāvo 'vāśyam bhavati jñāpayati | tathā ca kāraṇe saty avāśyambhāvi kāryam āyātam iti katham kadācit kriyāvīrāmaḥ |

kiñ ca tathāvidho hi kāryābhāvo nirhetukatvāt svayam eva bhavati yuktam api | bhāvas tu hetuparatantratvāt sa⁴marthe hetau na bhavati na yuktam | tad uktam

"abhāvo hi padārthānām svayam eva bhaved api |

bhāvas tu paratantratvāt katham hetor bhaven na saḥ ||" iti |

{p. 361} nanu kāryābhāvasya svatantratvāt "kāraṇe saty eva na bhavati"ti yuktam evaitat | evaṃ tarhi na kāraṇābhāva prayukto 'bhāva katham bhavet kāryasya(kāryam[147]asya) tataḥ svayam e⁵va na bhavati, yaś ca svayam eva na bhavati nāsau tena niyantum śakyah | tato yathā svayam na bhavati tathā bhaved api | tato na tasya kāryam | yadā tu kāraṇe sati bhaved eva tadā svarasanirodhepy aparāparakṣaṇotpattes tadabhāva eva saṃtānocchedas tadabhāva eva ca saṃtānākṣepakṣaṇānārambho vā su⁶jñāta(na) iti kāraṇapratibaddhatvam siddhyati |

NOTES

[147] "kāryam asya" Pramāṇavā. Alam.pr. 74.

etena tad api nirastamyādāhur eke yathobhayādhīnanirūpaṇā vyāptir ayogavyavacchedena vyāpake nirūpyate vyāpye sati bhāva eva vyāpakasya nābhāva iti; vyāpyasya punar anyogavyavacchedena vyāpaka eva bhāvo vyāpyasya nānyatreti | evaṃ kārya⁷kāraṇabhāvo 'py ubhayādhīnanirūpaṇopi kāraṇe 'yogavyavacchedena nirūpyate, kāryotpādasya purastād bhāva eva kāraṇasya nābhāva iti; kārye punar anyogavyavacchedena kāraṇa eva sati bhāvo nānyasminn ity anubhāvānūsārānīścīyata iti | uktayā nītyā tadbhāve 'bhavatas tatkāryatāyā evābhāvaprasaṅgāt ⁸svabhāve 'bhāvamata(?)ś cātata kāryah kā(tatkāryakā)raṇatāyāḥ sa tu yā (?) abhisambandhayata eva cātra bhavataḥ (?) kāraṇasya mukhyasyānubhavo 'nyas tu tādārthyād upacaritakāraṇabhāvasyānubhava iti svayam upacaritakāraṇānubhavarūpatva eveti | api ca yathā kāraṇe saty avāśyam bhāvam anicchatā kāryasya kādācit kādanvayāt tatkāra[51a] ¹nam iṣyate | tathā kādācit kādavyatirekāḍ api kin na kāraṇam iṣyate yujyate vā | tasmāt kāryakāraṇabhāvam niyatam icchatā yathā vyāptimān vyatireka eṣṭavyas tathā vyāptimān anva(mān anva)jyopy avāśyaiṣṭavyo 'nyathā tadyo(tadayo)gād iti |

kiṃ ca sahitāvasthāyāṃ tāvad asau bhāvaḥ kāryam janayatiṣyate | janayati ca ko 'rthaḥ ? kiṃ kāryam² sattayābhisambadhyate kiṃ vābhisamtsyate? kiñcātaḥ ? yady utaraha pakṣas tadā tasmiṃ janayati na kadācit kāryam satpratrayaviṣayaḥ syāt sattayā abhisambandhasya bhāvitatvā(vitvā)t | athānya(dya) evopagamas tadā vikalpadvayam, kim anenaiva svabhāvena pūrvam ayam avasthito 'thānyena | na tāvad anyena, ekasya rūpadvayāyogāt | ³anenaiva svabhāvenāvasthāne ca saṃpratīva tadāpi kāryam sattayābhisambadhyata ity upetaṃ syāt | tathā ca prakṛtakṛ(kṣa)tir iti kim asthānābhiniveśeneti | atha bhavato 'pi kim idaṃ kāraṇatvam? kiṃ prāgbhāva eva kiṃ vā prāg eva bhāvaḥ? yadi prāgbhāva eva, tadā sthirasyāpi evam eva kāraṇatve su[148]sādhitasya⁴ nirākaraṇam prasajyeta | atha prāg eva bhāvaḥ, tad etatkṣaṇikatve siddhe siddhyati | tad eva tu na siddham iti {p. 362} katham idam ucyamānaṃ śobheteti | āstām prāgbhāva eva kāraṇatvam ko bādhaḥ? nanūktam evākṣaṇikasyāpi kāraṇatve sādhyaitum śakye tadanirākṛtir eva mahatī bādheti ceti | hanta kiṃ ⁵heturūpasya lakṣaṇenākṣaṇikasya sattvamtathāgatair nirākriyate yenedam api vaktum adhyavasitās tarkavidaḥ katham nāmeti cet | ucyate | prāgbhāva evāsau sthirarūpāt kramākramākhyasya vyāpakasya nivṛtṭyā nivartate | yathā ca tasya tābhyāṃ vyāptir yathā ca tatas taylor nivṛtṭis tathānyatra niṣṛṭam iti ne⁶ha hetulakṣaṇakāle 'prakṛtatvād ucyate | atha tad eva na saṃgacchate | tarhi tad evocyatām | na tu hetulakṣaṇena tasyā nirākṛtir iti | alam atārkikavacanenātinirbandheneti |

NOTES

[148] atra svasādhitasya ity api dr̥ṣyate |

na hi sa sāmī(hī)[tya]ity e[123.21]kena prakāreṇa vyākhyāyāpareṇāpi prakāreṇa vyākhyātum **athave**[124.10]tyādinopakramate [[149]asyā [124.10] apeksā⁷yāḥ |

NOTES

[149] asya S

nanūktam eva pratrayāntarāpekṣasvakāryajanasvabhāvo bhāvas tat katham pratrayāntarasāhityadaśāyāḥ pūrvam kuryād ity āha **pratrayāntare**[124.19]ti | **tadatatkalayoḥ** [124.23] sahakārisāhityāsāhityakālayoḥ | kecit punaḥ "svahetubhir evāyam pratrayāntarasāpekṣakāryajanasvabhāvo janita [124.11]" ity atraiva vipaicyate | ⁸yady evaṃdharma 'yam svahetubhir eva janitaḥ syāt tadā na kadācij janayet | tathā hi yāvāt sahakāripratrayasannidhikālas tāvad akaraṇadharmāsau bhāvo 'nyathāsyā pūrvam api kartṛtvam prasajyeta | pratrayāntarasannidhikāle ca sa eva kiyatkālākaraṇasvabhāvo yaḥ prathame kṣaṇa āsīt | tato naiva kuryāt ki[51b]¹yatkālākaraṇadharmatvāt tasya kriyāyāt (kriyāyāntu) sa eva svabhāvo na bhavet | yadvā tāvatkālāpekṣajanakasya svabhāvasyānuvṛttes tādātmyah(mye) tāvatkālam akriya eva | punar ante tathaiyeti katham ivākṣaṇikah kadācid api janayet | tasmān na pratrayāntarāpekṣajanakasvabhāvo bhāvaḥ svahetubhir janyata iti | tathā cāha --

"tatsahakārisāpekṣa²janako yadi hetubhiḥ |

bhāvaḥ syāj janito nāsau kiṃcij janayet tadā ||

tathāhi sannidhīyante yāvāt te sahakāriṇaḥ |

tāvan nūnam akartāsau svabhāvas tasya vastunaḥ ||

eṣṭavyo 'nyathā pūrvam tatkartṛtvaprasaṅgataḥ |
tatsannidhānakāle ca svabhāvo 'sya (?) vartate ||

tan na kuryāt kriyāyām vā svabhāvōsya no bhavet (?) |

yadvā

{p. 363} tāvat samayasāpe³kṣajanakasyānuvr...ttataḥ ||

svabhāvasya tathāpy eṣa tāvat kālam asatkriyaḥ |

punar ante tathaiyeti kuryād akṣaṇikah katham? ||" iti |

upagato 'ntyō [125.9] yasya sa tathoktaḥ | **prasa**[150]jyēt [126.22] yasya nipātasārthakathanam **haṭhād** i[126.22]ti |

NOTES

[150] prasahya S |

sutarāma[127.15]tīśayena |

santānam apy āśritya katham ucyaata ity āha -- **pūrvottareti** [128.8] | kiṃ lakṣaṇaṃ nāma vastu⁴tas tatra sahakāritvam ity āha -- **pūrva**[151]**kṣaṇebhyas tv** i[128.10]ti | **tasya** [128.14] viśeṣya |

NOTES

[151] pūrvapūrvakṣaṇe-S |

tatsamānakāla[152]**kāraṇakṣaṇaḥ** [130.4] | pra[153]yātura(?)samānakālakāraṇakṣaṇaḥ | **ekatvenādhim uktasya** [130.6] tad evedam iti nīścitasya |

NOTES

[152] tatsamānakālaḥ S
[153] pradātura- ity api paṭhyate |

upanipatanṭīti upanipātās te ca **kṣaṇāḥ** [130.13] tathā **kṣaṇo** yato 'nyo nāsti kālaḥ sovacchedakatvenaiśāṃ vidyata⁵iti "[154]arṣa ādi"ty enad vidhātavyaḥ | tenaikakṣaṇikasthāyīni vasturūpānīty arthaḥ | evam anyatrāpy evaṃvidhe prayoge jñeyam | **svarasataḥ** [130.10] svānurāgānāso(n)mukhatvād iti yāvat | prakaraṇāt **kāryotpādam pratyānuḡatvam** [130.15] pratyeyam | **kṣepavati** [130.19] kālavilambavati |

NOTES

[154] pāṇinīyasūtram tu "arṣa ādibhyo 'c (5.2.127) iti vartate | kiṃtu durvekena anyad eva kiñcid uddhata bhāti | tathā ca atra "arṣa ādibhyo 'dityanenād vidhātavyaḥ" iti pāṭhaḥ samyak sambhāvyaate |

tadanāsādanam eva katham ity āha -- **kṣaṇānām** i[130.27]ti⁶ | ayaṃ niratīśayo 'yaṃ ca sātīśaya iti vivekasyābhāvāt | **kāryotpādānugūṇamā**[130.28]dyam ity arthāt |

yad uktam akṣaṇike **tatsarvaṃ kṣaṇikeṣv api mamaṃ yata** [131.10] iti | **teṣāṃ** [131.12] kṣaṇikānām | yad vā **kṣaṇānām** i[131.13]tīdam ubhayatrāpi sambandhanīyam | pūrvam svadeśasthītyā tā(te) eva **parasparataḥ samutpannaviśeṣāḥ sannidhīyante** [131.15] pratyāsīdanti | dūradeśavartinām katham hetuphalabhāvapratīnyama ity āśaṃkāyāṃ nyāyam upadarśayann āha **yena yasyābhi**[131.16]ti **yena** dūrasthitasahakārikṛtena viśeṣeṇa saviśeṣā eva saṃnidhīyanta itīśyate | **tasya viśeṣasyotpattāv api** [131.22] |

{p. 364} naiva kāryotpādane yogyās te 'smābhir īśyante kiṃ tarhi kāryotpādānugūṇasyotpā⁸dane tat katham tadupāyetyādy ucyaṃnāṃ śobhetety āśaṃkāyā **yadi hi** [132.5] iti |

bhaṅgyā [132.20] vaktroktya | kiṃ **puna**[132.22]r hi dvistrir vā brūmaḥ | kiṃ tarhi śataśa eva brūma ity arthaḥ | saṃpratyevam eva vyākhyānasya niravadyatayāpūrvafikākrtaḥkaṭākṣayann āha -- **evam** i[132.23]ti | **ye** [132.25]tikākrtaḥ| na viśeṣotpādānād evetyādigranthasya punar uktatāpari[52a]¹hārārthaṃ **yatanē** yatnaṃ kurvanti | **hante**[132.26]ti nipāto nāmantraṇamātre | **tadabhāvā**[133.2]d viśeṣotpādābhāvāt |

na sarvadāparāparayogosya sambhavati yenāsyā tannibandhano viśeṣaḥ kalpyata ity āha **nahi**[133.22]ti | **ekam evā**[133.22]sahāyam eva | chāyāpi śītādyarthakriyākāriṇī vastv eva tv anā(na tv ā)lokābhāvamātramiticchā[155]yodvatā (?) | na tu pratikṣaṇam ityādinā ekadaivārthasyoktatvāt katham dviḥ punar grahaṇaṃ kṛtam ity āha **kṣaṇikeṣv** i[133.29]ti | **dvi**[134.2]r dvau vārau "dvitricaturbhyaḥ suj" iti | (Pā. 5-4-18) sucakenoktam ity āha **tatra svarasata** [134.2] iti | tajjanmanimittam ity ācakṣāṇo mūle nimittasaptamiṃ darśayati |

NOTES

[155] yoddhatā (?) ity api paṭhyate |

parasparopasarpaṇādyāśrayād eva pratyayaviśeṣād i[136.23]ti janmanyaparasarasamprkṛtalakṣaṇavyavadhāneneti draṣṭavyam | ³anyathā vakṣyamānavirodhaḥ syāt | yasmīn kārye kartavye 'nukūlo 'nugūṇaḥ sa cāsau **viśeṣāś** ceti tathā **āsād itas tadanukūlo viśeṣo** yais te tathā taiḥ [136.28] |

atha kena granthena pūrvam anavasthoktā katham ca syād iti pārśvasthavacanam āśaṃkāyā tam prāguktam grantham tasya cārthaṃ darśayann āha **athe**[137.1]tyādi | katham ⁴sā na bhavātīty āha **tasye**[137.4]ti | kuśūlādyavastham api bījaṃ kṣityādinā kṛtaviśeṣaṃ kṣityādikam api tena kṛtaviśeṣam evopatiṣṭhata ity asya **praka**[156]**raṇa(kāra)syānubhyupagamāt** [137.4] kiṃ nāmābhyupetāmāty āha **puruṣa**[137.5]tyādi | purvatat**prakiraṇa**[137.5]śabdo draṣṭavyaḥ | **kāryotpādānugūṇo** 'yam ādyo viśeṣaḥ **samparkakṣaṇā**⁵nantarakṣaṇarūpas tajjanakasya dharmasābdād anicam vidhātum vyutpattim darśayann āha **akṣepeṇe**[137.14]ti | **kāryatām ananubhavata** [137.27] iti tatkāryatām ceti draṣṭavyam itarathā antyāvasthāprāpter abī(prāptena bī)jādinā anekāntaḥ syāt |

NOTES

[156] prakāśyānubhyupagamāt S

{p. 365} **bāhulyeneti** vivṛṇvan **prāyaḥ**[137.28]śabdaṃ nipātaṃ darśayati **bāhulyenety** asyārthe vartamānaṃ | ⁶atha yena nyāyena kṣaṇikasyaikārthakriyayā sahakāritvasambhavas tenākṣaṇikasyāpi bhaviṣyati tat katham evaṃ vibhajyate iti āha **tatsambhaviṇa** [138.2] iti |

svabhāvāntarotpatir api viruddhā kasmāt kalpyata ity āha **prāgakārakasye**[138.3]ti | katham na virudhyata ity āha **tasyaiva hi**[128.4]ti | tarhi pūrvasvabhāvasya katham u(ma)⁷panaya ity āha -- **tatre**[138.6]ti |

[157]tatsabhāvataiva |

NOTES

[157] idam "asau" (138.15) ity asya arthakathanam bhāti |

kīm iti[138.15]ti nipātānipātasamudāyāḥ kasmād ity asyārthe vartate | **mughe**[138.15]ty ayam api nipāto vṛthety asyārthe |

tāni [138.15] pratyañtārāṇi |

samprati vyākhyātaprabandhasya sambhavadprastutābhīdhānasamgatim darśayann āha **tad evam** i[138.17]ti | **anekāntaparīhārāyoktam asye(ktasye)**[138.20]ti "tatsvabhāvasya janānād" ity asya ⁸**prasamgāt** prastāvād āgatam **prāsamgikam** [138.23] kāryam yatheṣṭam avināṣam hetu(ṣṭam vināṣahetu)naiva nivṛtṭih kriyata ity āha **vināṣaheto**[139.27]r iti | **mudgarādeḥ** [139.28] sakāśāt, **vastvantarasya** [139.29] pradhvaṃsalakṣaṇasya **bhāve** |

vyavasthitarūpasya [140.5] prācyenaiva rūpeṇa vartamānasya |

nanu yadi svarasaniruddhāt tāmrāder upādānakāraṇād vahnyādeś ca sahakāri[52b]¹kāraṇād anyasyaiva dravyādirūpasya tāmrāder utpattir ihācāryenopagamyate -- tarhipramāṇavārtike 'nenaiva yadvādī --

"sahakārāt sahasṭhānāśamkā agnitāmra(sthānam agnitāmra)dravtvavat" (Pramāṇavā. 1.6.4) iti tadvirudhyeta | śakyate hi tatpṛīdam vaktum upādānāt tasmāt tasmāc ca sahakārikāraṇād anyad eva tat tathotpannam | na tv agnis tāmradravtvam saha tiṣṭhata iti cet | satyam, yathāśrutī² syād virodho yathā tv avirodhas tathāsmābhīrvīśeṣākhyāne khyāpitam iti tata evānugantavyam iti |

{p. 366} **asthitisvabhāvo** '[140.19]sthitivārūpo dharmāḥ parāśritatvāt | **tasyotpattiḥ** | **tato** [140.12]sthirarūpād dharmād vināṣahetusamudbhūṭāt | **iti**[140.19]r ucyamānasyākāram darśayati | para eva praśnayanā āha -- **katham jñāyate** [140.22] iti | **avasthānāt** [140.24] tasya vināṣasya kāṣṭhāder i³ti prakaraṇāt | tathāpi tasya tathātvaṃ katham ity āśaṃkya para evāha **yadi**[140.24]ti | **tadasambhāvepi** [140.25] vināṣahetvagnyādyabhāvepi | tarhi na nivartetaivety āśaṃkya sa evāha **tasya svabhāvenē**[140.25]tyādi | **yad uta** [140.26] yad etat | yat tasmāt tasya vināṣo bhavāṭi bruvatā parakāryatvaṃ tasya kathitam bhavāṭi āśaṃkya sa evāha **paramā⁴d** i[140.27]ti | uktam evārtham upasamhāravayajena sphuṭayanā āha **svahetubhir evāyam** i[140.28]ti | atramīmāṃsakasya saḥāyakaṃ darśayann āha -- **tad uktam** i[141.2]ti | **yena** svabhāvena **virodhinam** [141.4] **apekṣya nivartata** [141.3] iti yojyam | **anyeṣāṃ** kṣaṇikavādinām **mudgarādīkam** a[141.4]pekṣya nivartata iti sambanddhavyam |

bhāvacyuti[141.8]r bhāvāsyaabhāvaḥ prasajya⁵pratiśedha ity arthaḥ, avadhāraṇenānyasya virāmaḥ | sāpi katham ahetur ity āha -- **tasyāś ce**[141.9]ti | yadi sā bhavitī katham ahetukā bhaved ity āśaṃkya sa evāha -- **nahi**[141.9]ti | ko nāmāsya bhāṣitasyārtha ity āha **kevalam** i[141.10]ti |

idam anantaroktam uttaram karṭṛ **vikalpadvayaṃ karma nātikrāmāti** [141.12] | **nityavikalpasyāvākāśo** [141.14] nāstī⁶ti bruvato 'yam āśayaḥ | sa hi nitya ucyate yo naiva vināsyati na cāyam tathopagata iti | **ne**[141.15]ti siddhāntī | **tadupagamepi** [141.15] kālāntarasthitidharmatopagamepi | **samvatsara** [141.16] iti "kālādhvanor atyantasaṃyoga" (Pā. 2-3-5) iti dvitīyā | **samvatsaram** vyāpya **sthita** [141.18] ity arthaḥ | yady ekadivasāv atī(se 'ti)krānte saty ekadivasā(sa)nyūnasa²mvarsare sthitidharmā syāt tadānyoḥ svabhāvayor viruddhadharmādhyāśena bheda eva bhaved ity abhiprāyena **sa eva tad antepī**[141.18]ty āha | ye(te)naiva nyāyena dvitrikṣaṇasthitidharmotpādāvagamepi nityatopagamo 'vagantavyaḥ | **anena** [141.27] akṣaṇikavādinā | **pūrvoktena** [142.3] "tadantepe sa evāsa svabhāva" ity anena **nyāyena** yuktyā **tadayogā**[142.5]n nāśayogāt |

ne[142.9]ti siddhāntavādī | **ata eva** [142.9] virodhisannidhānāpekṣatvād eva **vināṣasya tannibandhanatvaprāsamgāt** [142.8] apekṣaṇīyavirodhikāraṇatvaprāsakteḥ | {p. 367} **hetubhāvasya** [142.10] [53a]¹hetutvasyāpekṣā kāryenāpekṣyamāñadharmasyaivāpekṣā sā vivakṣitatvāt sā **lakṣaṇam** [142.11] yasya tadbhāvas tattvaṃ tasmāt | **kaḥ punar** i[142.12]ti siddhāntī | ayam cāśyāśayo yadi vināṣo 'nyathā nopapadyate paratā ca na bhavati tam cāpekṣata iti pramāṇasiddham syāt kalpyeta vaitat, yadi param etad eva nāstīti | pūrvam akiñcitkaratvena virodhitvam upetya tadepekṣā²yām uktam | samprati tu virodhitve 'kiñcitkaratvam eva nāstīti darśayann āha **kathāñ ce**[142.15]ti | **nāma**[142.16]śabdo 'sambhāvanāyām iha |

samayaḥ [142.20] siddhāntaḥ | **tadbhāva eva** [142.27] mudgarādibhāva eva | **teṣāṃ** [142.27] kapālādīnām **bhāvāt** utpādāt | yathā tadbhāvabhāvitvaṃ teṣāṃ tathā darśayann āha -- **vegavad** i[142.28]ti | kasmāt samjātātiśaya ity apekṣāyām yojyam **paraspare**[142.28]tyādi | ³kāryamukhenoktvā kāraṇamukhenāpy āha **tasya ce**[143.2]ti | **tasya** vegavanmudgarādisahakāriṇo ghaṭakṣaṇasya |

parasparaparīhārārūpatvāt [143.10] parasparaparīhārasthitarūpatvāt | vināṣaḥ katham tasya svabhāvo bhavitum arhati yena evam ucyata ity āha -- **vināsyati**[143.14]ti | bhāve vihito ghaṇa a(ku)to vacanāt ka⁴rtari bhavāṭi āśaṃkyāha -- **bahulam** i[143.14]ti | "kutyalyūto bahulam" (Pā. 3-3-113) ity asmād vacanād ity arthaḥ |

vināṣam pratyanapekṣāṃ [143.23] **pratipādye**[143.24]ti yojyam | **anapekṣāṃ** vīnaṣṭur ity arthāt | katham pratipādyety āha -- **tad** i[143.23]ti | **taddhetvayogena** vināṣahetvayogena | ayoga eva kuta ity āha -- **asāmarthyē**[143.24]ti | **pūrvācāryaśabdenācāryadignāgo** 'bhīpretāḥ |

syād etat tatra khalu viparyaye bādhaḥ pramāṇam ucyate yat sādhyaviparyaye hetor vṛtī(tīm) bādhamānam sādhyasādhanayoḥ pratibandham sādhyati | na tu yat sāksād eva sādhyam sādhyati | iyaṃ cānapekṣā sāksād eva kṣaṇakṣayitām kṛtakānām satām sādhyatūṃ śakteti | ⁶tathāhi ye yadbhāvaṃ pratyanapekṣās te tadbhāvānyatā yathāntīyā kāraṇasāmagrī svakāryotpādane | vināṣam pratyanapekṣāś codayān antaram ime kṛtakā bhāvā itī -- prayoge kṛte kṛtakānām eṣāṃ kṣaṇikatā kiṃ na pratīyate yena kṛtakatvāddhetos tatsiddhiḥ prārthyate | tasmād ayam maulo hetur vaiyarthyam ātmanāḥ paśyan nai(śyan ne)vam viparyaye bādhaḥ pramāṇam sādhyasiddhau saḥāyam apekṣayitūṃ kṣaṇam api na kṣamata itī | na vyaṃbhātārcateṇa kṛtakatvasya hetor evamrūpe vuparyaye bādhaḥ pramāṇe pradarśite sati {p. 368} caivaṃ gaḍupraveśe 'kṣitārāṅgamakalpite yathāśrutī suśiṣṭam kiñcid vaktumīśmahe, kevalamvārtīkākāra⁸sya kṛtakatvahetor vyāptim samarthayitūṃ pūrvācāryaiḥ kāmānapekṣāṃ bruvatoyam abhiprāyam (?) prakāśayitūṃ saḥāmahe | anapekṣāśabdena hy anapekṣāśūcitam bādhaḥ pramāṇam abhipretam | na tv etadai(d e)va bādhaḥ pramāṇam | tathāhi

kṛtakatvasyodayānantaram avināśitve sati vināśam prati sāpekṣatvam syāt | anyathā vināśayogāt | vināśam [53b] ¹pratyanapekṣatvam taddhetuyogād avagatam tasya vyāpakam tatas tadvyāpakam svaviruddhavidhinā vipakṣāt tadbhāvānīyatatvād udayānantaram avināśitvalakṣaṇāt nirvatamānaṃ svayam api vyāpyam kṛtakatvam ādāya nivartata iti vyāptisiddhiḥ | tatas ca vyāpakavirudhopalambhāt kṛtakasya hetor nivṛttri iti vyāpakopalabdhivuparyaye bādhakam pramāṇam -- eta²t sucānārtham anapekṣam (?) bādhakam pramāṇam aśyābhimatam | ye yadbhāvaṃ pratyanapekṣā ity etad api yady anantaroktasūcanād bādhakam pramāṇam ucyate, kāmam ucyatām kaḥ pratikūlo 'nukūlam ācarati | na tu jātu tad eva bādhakam pramāṇam vaktum yuktam svātantryeṇa kṣaṇikatvasya tena sādhanāt | tad ukyamācāryasāntarakṣitena --

"tatra ye kṛtakā bhāvāḥ sarve te kṣaṇabhaṅginah |

vināśam prati sarveṣāṃ anapekṣatayāsthiteḥ ||

yadbhāvaṃ prati yan naiva hetvantaram apekṣate |

tat tatra niyatam jñeyam svahetubhyas tathodayāt |

nirvibandhā hi sāmagrī svakāryotpādane yathā |

vināśam prati sarvepi nirapekṣāś ca janminah ||" (Tattvasam. 353-355) ityādi |

ye punar imaṃ do⁴ṣam upadarśitam prativada[158]nto yathāśruti bādhakam pramāṇam idaṃ samarthayitum īsate na tān vayam[159]vidmaḥ pratyutopakarīṇa eva manyāmaha iti | tarhi pūrvacāryair akṛtakasatām kṣaṇikatvam uktam, tathā ca nīyatvam urpakṣeta(?)m ity āśaṃkyopasaṃhāravajānaha -- **tad evam** i[144.9]tyādi | ahetoḥ svabhāvādīnyamāyo⁵gād ity abhiprāyeṇaha **kr**[160]**takatvasya sato 'bhāvād** i[144.9]ti |

NOTES

[158] "bahanto" ity api pathyate |

[159] atra yadi "dviṣmaḥ" iti pāṭhaḥ syāt tadā bādham saṃgacchet |

[160] akṛtakasya S |

sāmānyenety asya spaṣṭikaraṇam **kṛtake**[144.25]ti **tatsvabhāvasāpekṣatvādhi**[144.23]nāsisvabhāvasāpekṣatvāt | **vināśisvabhāvasāpekṣa**[161]**ṇād** i[144.24]ti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | **iti**[144.25]r hetau | {p. 369} **a**[162]**napekṣāyā** [144.25] hetubhūtāyāḥ svato nasvataḥ sva(nasvarasva)bhāvatā tasyā pra(a)si⁶ddheḥ hetvantaravyāpārāniśedhamātrābhīprāyeṇa **sva**[163]**to** [144.25] grahaṇam draṣṭavyam | abhidhānīyam abhidhātum ucitam **iti manyamāna** [144.27] ācārya iti prakaraṇāt | **sambhāvanāyām** [145.4] nyāyabalāyātāyām iti draṣṭavyam |

NOTES

[161] sāpekṣāṇām S |

[162] anapekṣāyā S |

[163] sato S |

nanu sattāyogādītaḥ satvam akṣaṇikasyopapatsyate tat katham **śaktir hi** [145.18] -- ityādy ucyanāmaṃ śobhata i⁷ty āśaṃkyāha **evam manyata** [145.20] iti | tripadārthasatkarṭi sattā tair iṣyata ity abhiprāyeṇaha -- **sāmānyādi**[145.22]ti | ādiśabdāt viśeṣasamavāyaparigrahaḥ | svarūpasattve ca teṣāṃ iṣyamāṇe tadvad anyeṣāṃ api kiṃ [na] bhavet? itaretarāśrayatve caikāsiddhau dvayāsiddhir doṣaḥ | **teṣām** [145.24] vandhyāsutādīnām | tasyaiva sattāyoga ity arthasāma⁸rthyam eva bhāvalakṣaṇam **āyātam** i[146.3]ty eṣa eva pāṭhaḥ **iti**[146.2]śabdena hetvabhidhāne arthyata ity artho dāhapākādis tatra sāmārthyam tad eva bhāvalakṣaṇam āyātam iti saṃgatatvāt | tasyaiva sattāyoga ity artha iti pramāṇadapāṭhaḥ | evam hi sāmārthyam eva bhāvalakṣaṇam ity akāraṇam uktaṃ syāt ke ca (kva ca) tatsāmārthyam iti ca noktaṃ bhavet tasmā[54a]d ity adhyāhṛtya vyākhyāne ca kliṣṭam iṣtam syād iti | atraivopapattiyantaram samuccinnann āha -- **itthaṃ ce**[146.3]ti anena vakṣyamāṇena prakāreṇa | **evam** a[146.3]rthasāmārthyabhāvalakṣaṇam iti | tam eva prakāraṃ darśayann āha **anyathe**[146.3]ti | arthasāmārthyād anyena prakāreṇa |

mīmāṃsakādīnām sattvalakṣaṇam apāsyadigambarasyāpi dūṣayitum āha | **utpāde**[146.6]ti² | yady evam āhuḥ:-

"ghaṭamaulisuvarnārthīm nāśotpādasthitiṣv ayam |

śokapramodamādhyasthyam jano yāti sahetukam ||" [Āptamī. 59]

"na nāśena vinā śoko notpādēna vinā dhṛtīḥ |

sthityā vinā na mādhyasthyam tasmād vastu trayātmakam ||" iti |

tathā

"prayovrato na dadhyatti na payotti dadhivrataḥ |

agorasavrato nobhe tasmād vastu trayātmakam ||" [Āptamī. 60] iti |

katham ayu³ktam ity āha **ghrauvyeṇ**[146.7]ti | **virodhāddhetor ekasmin dharmiṇyayogāt** [146.7] | eṣām ity arthāt | anenāsambhavitām lakṣaṇadoṣam āha -- **yathoktam** [146.10] yādṛṣam uktaṃ utpādvayayaghrauvyātmakam lakṣaṇam yasya tat tathoktam | utpādvayayaghrauvyāṇām {p. 370} asattvaprasaṅgenāvīpitālakṣaṇadoṣo draṣṭavyaḥ na cāsaddhis tair anyasya yogo ⁴yukta iti | **anyathā** [146.12] svajñānajananam apy ayogyasaktatvopagame(ma?)prakāreṇa(?) yadi hi sāmānyādi iti svajñānam janayet tadārthatvena vyavasthāpyeta nānyatheti bhāvaḥ | **ādī**[146.12]śabdēna dravyavyavasthādisaṃgrahaḥ |

kṣaṇi[164]**katva** [146.27] iti sat saptamīyam | **kramayaugapadyābhyām** i[146.28]ti kramayaugapadyakāritvābhyām iti dra⁵ṣṭavyam itarathā kāryadharmābhyāmābhyām

kāraṇadharmah kāryakāritvaṃ katham iva vyāpyeta | yathācāmū kāryadharmau tathopariṣṭādbhaṭṭārcateṇa eva sphuṭayisyate |

NOTES

[164] akṣaṇikatve S |

arthakriyākāritvamātrakramākramakāritvātmakārthakriyākāritvaviśeṣayoś cobhayavyāptikatvātmakam sattvaṃ kramākramakāritvābhyāṃ vyāptam i⁶ty ucyate | anyathā sāmānyena viśeṣo vyāpyate | vṛkṣatveneṇa śiṃśapātvaṃ | na tu viśeṣeṇa sāmānyam vyāpyate | vṛkṣatvaṃ iva śiṃśapātveneti | katham idam ucyamānaṃ śobheteti | **tato** [146.29] vyāpyavyāpakabhāvāt kāryakāraṇaśaktarūpavyāpakayoḥ kramākramakāritvayor **nivṛtte**[147.1]r nivṛttatvāt | ta(ka)dā nivṛtīr ity apekṣāyāṃ āha **akṣaṇi⁷katva** [147.2] iti akṣaṇikatve sati | tatra evākṣaṇikatvād vipakṣān nivṛtīr iti ca sāmānyād apādānaṃ draṣṭavyam | katham tayos tato nivṛtīr ity āha -- **virodhād** i[147.1]ti | **virodhād** ity anupapatter ity artha, na tu śāstranirdiṣṭalakṣaṇayor virodhayor anyataravirodhavaśād iti | "virodhasābdenāyogasya vivakṣitatvāt tataś cākṣaṇikasya kramayaugapadyābhyāṃ ⁸arthkriyāsiddhim anusaratāsaugateṇa[165]virodhy apy akṣaṇikāḥ[166]pratyetyavoy virodhipratipattināntarīyakatvād virodhasiddhir[167]iti yadīritamśankarācāryeṇa tadapahastitam | ayogapakṣe 'pi yāvat sambhavam dūṣaṇam pratividhānaṃ cāsmābhirviśeṣākyāna eva vistareṇābhihitam iti tata evāpekṣitavyam iti. anena ca yasya [na] kramākramayogo na ta[54b]¹sya kvacit sāmānyam, yathākāśakuśeśayasya. asti cākṣaṇike sati vyāpakānupalambhaḥ sattvahetoḥ sādhyaviṣayāy bādhaḥ pramāṇam darśitam veditavyam | yathā cāsyāśrayāsiddhatvadoṣo na sambhavati | a(ta)thāsmābhiścatuḥsa(śa)tyāṃkṣaṇabhaṅgasiddhauviśeṣākyāne cākhyātām iti tata evāvagantavyam iti. **viruddhayaḥ** [147.3] sattvasattvayoḥ | tato 'kṣaṇikatvāt |

NOTES

[165] saugateṇa(cf. Steinkellner 1963: 8 frag. 6) : saugate HBTĀ

[166] virodhy apy akṣaṇikāḥ(cf. Steinkellner 1963: 8 frag. 6) : virodhyasya kṣaṇikāḥ HBTĀ

[167] virodhasiddherem(cf. Steinkellner 1963: 8 frag. 6) : virodhasiddhir HBTĀ

²**kramayaugapadyābhyāṃ eve**[147.6]ty atra kramayaugapadye kāryadharmāv eva vivakṣite | tenāyam arthaḥ -- **kāryam ankurādikaṃ bijādinā** [147.6] kevalam vā kriyētānyasahitaṃ {p. 371} ceti | **kāryajanmanah**[168][147.8] kāryotpatteḥ | **viprakarṣiṇām** [147.10] svabhāvādiviprakarṣayuktānām **ne**[147.14]ti siddhānti | **ubhayathā** [147.15] tasya prakārantarasya dr̥ṣyatvadr̥ṣyatvaparakreṇa | kāryāntarasāhityāsāhityarūpe krama³yaugapadye vivṛṇvatā cānena kāryadharmatvaṃ kramayaugapadvayor vyaktam upadarśitam?| ata eva kramayaugapadyābhyāṃ kāryakriyāvyāptety asmābhir vyākhyātām tathā | **tadubhayāvasthāvirahepi** [147.17] kāryāntarasāhityāsahitāvasthābhāvepy ankurāder iti prakaraṇāt | **anyathābhavanam** [147.18] prakārantaram | bhavatu evam, tataḥ kim āyā⁴m ity āha -- **tasya ce**[147.18]ti | anena dr̥ṣyātmavayam tasya samarthitam | astum dr̥ṣyānupalambhāt kasmīṃścid deśe kāle ca tasyābhāvavayavahāro 'nyasmin punar deśe kāle cāpratiśedhāt katham tatra prakārantarasyābhāvāḥ siddhyatīti āśaṃkyāha | **tasya ce**[147.23]tyādi | **ankurādibhāvasya** ankurādyutpādasya **avasthādvayabāhīrbhāvanīṣ⁵dhe** kāryāntarasāhityāsahitāvasthābhāhīrbhāvāḥ tābhyāṃ prakārantaram tasya niśedhe dr̥ṣyānupalambhakṛte sati hy ani(sati ni)śedha ity āha -- **kayościd** i[147.24]ti | **deśāntarādau** (147.24) **bhāvepi**[147.25]ti tasyānkurāder iti prakaraṇāt **na kācīt kṣatiḥ** [147.25] | kim bhūte deśāntarādāv ity āha **krameṇetyā**[147.24]di | **itarasmin vā** [147.24] yugapadañkurādi⁶bhāvavati vā | etac ca hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | ayam cāśayo deśāntarādīr apy etad deśāntaravat kramena vā tadbhāvavān yugapad vā bhavitum arhati, tadubhayāvasthābhāhīrbhāvāsyā niśiddhatvāt | sati caivam adoṣa eveti | **na kācīt kṣatir** i[147.25]ti bruvataś cāyam abhiprāyaḥ -- kāryasya caikatrainkadāvasthādvayabāhīrbhāvō niṣi⁷ddho 'nyadāpi tena bhavatā pramāṇaparidṛṣṭātmanaiva bhavitavyam anyathā tat katham deśāntarādau prakārantaram āśaṃkyeti(kyete)ti | prakaraṇam upasaṃharann āha **ta[ta]** [147.25] itī |

NOTES

[168] kāryātmanah S

nanu sampratyevoktāḥ svabhāvanūpalambha evetyādi tat katham idānim ucyate **pratyakṣa** [147.25] ityādi cet | naiśa doṣaḥ pūrvaṃ hi mūḍham pratipattāraṃ prati tathoktam adhunā punar amūḍham pratī⁸ti ko vyāghātaḥ |

kramayaugapadyayor i[148.1]ti kramākramayor ity arthaḥ sakṛtpratyyupalakṣaṇeṇa yaugapadyāśabdenākramasyaiva vivakṣitatvāt anyathānyo 'nyavyavacchedarūpātā durupādāpadyate tataḥ sarvatraivākramārthi(rtho) yaugapadyārthaḥ | ata evāsmābhir akramaśabdena yaugapadyamanūditam iti | **tasya** [148.3] prakārantarasya pratiśedhaḥ | [55a]¹ubhayāniśedhātmakam eva prakārantaram kim {p. 372} na bhavati yenaikaniśedhanāparavidhānāt tasya niśedho bhavatiṭy āha -- **vidhipratiśedhayor** i[148.4]ti | ayam abhiprāyaḥ -- kramo na bhavatiṭy ayam evākramavidhiḥ | sopi na bhavatiṭy tadaiva tasya niśedhaḥ anayoś caikādhikaraṇayor ekakālikayor virodhas tasmāt tathābhūtyā...m...va iti | **tasyāpratiśedha** [148.3] ²iti tv apātha ca | kāraṇam api kāraṇapekṣāyā kāryam eveti kāraṇagrahaṇam, na tu kāraṇatvenāsyopayogo 'tra kācīt | karya eva prakārantarāsambhavasya cintyatvāt; yad vā kāraṇeṇa kriyamāṇe kārya itī jāñānārthaṃ kāraṇagrahaṇam vāstavaṃ rūpa(varū)pānubādakam pratiśedhasya yadviruddham tasyopalabdhir ity āśaṃkā etad evopapādāyann āha **vyavacchidyā³māne**[148.10]ti | **itarasya vyavasthānam** i[148.10]ti tathavyavacchidyamānaprakārad itaravyavasthānam iti tathā [169]**sambhavam hetoḥ** [148.15] **sadbhāvam** iti prakaraṇāt | sambhavgrahaṇam copalakṣaṇam tena pūrvāsiddhāṃ ca vyāptim pradarsyety api draṣṭavyam | **virodhasādhanam evā**[148.15]rthāt prakṛtvā ity avaseyam | bādhaḥ ity aśyāviruddhopalabdheḥ sādhyavi⁴paryaye **bādhaḥ** [148.15] pramāṇam ucyate iti cādhyāhāryā(rya)kriyāpekṣāyāṃ ktvāpratrayaḥ kāryo 'nyathā kāṃ kriyām apekṣyeyam pūrvakālā pradarsanakriyā pradarsayitavyā yatrāyam bhavet, yathāśruti bhinnakarṭkāyām ca kriyāyām ayam prasajyeta puruṣasambadhitvāt pradarsanasyeti | **viruddhamātrābhiprāyeṇa śiṭoṣṇasparśayor** i[148.16]ty udāharatī |

NOTES

[169] sadbhāvam S

nanu kramākramābhyāṃ kāryam kāmaṃ vyāpyatām tathāpy akṣaṇikāḥ krameṇākramena vā kāryam kariṣyati | sati caivam vyāpakānupalambho 'siddha ity āśaṃkyāha -- **tatreṭi** [148.18] | **aviśeṣāt** [148.18] pūrvārūpāviśeṣāt | etad eva dr̥ṣṭāntavyājena vyanakti **akāraḥkāvasthāyām ive**[148.18]ti | apekṣitasahakāripratrayaḥ sa⁶nkaroti nānyadety

āha -- **sahakāryapekṣā ce**[148.19]ti | **anupanyasanīye**[148.20]ti ca sambandhaḥ; kuta ity āha **dvidvidhasyāpi**[148.19]ti | atha yathā bhinnadesānekakāryakāritvam ekasya svahetu(to)s tathotpādād upapadyate taddhi(tadvadbhi)nnakālānekakāryakaraṇam upapatsyate tat kutaḥ kramakāritvānupapattir akṣaṇikasyeti ceti(cet) | tad etacca⁷tuḥsa(śa)tyāṃ kṣaṇabhaṅgasiddhāv asmābhiḥ sūktam pratyuktam iti tata evānugantavyam |

nanu kāraṇalakṣaṇasya kramasya kṣaṇikapakṣeḥ anupapattē samāno doṣa iti ced etad api tatraiva nīṇitam iti nehocyata iti | **sarveṣāṃ** [148.20] ceti dviṭyādikṣaṇabhāvinām ity avaseyam | **ekakriyākāla eva** [148.20] prathama kṣaṇakriyākāla {p. 373} eva | **tatkāraṇa[ka]sya**⁸ [148.21] dviṭyādikṣaṇabhāvitvenābhimatakāryakarakasya **tadaikakriyākāle, eva**[148.20]kāro **bhāvād** ity asmāt paro draṣṭavyaḥ | anena ca yad yadā yajjanasamarthaṃ tat tadā janayaty eva yathā antyā kāraṇasāmagrī | dviṭyādikṣaṇabhāvitvenābhimatakāryajanasvarūpaś cākṣaṇikaḥ prathamakṣaṇa ity svabhāvahetuprasaṅgaṃ sūcayati | **nāpi yugapat** [148.21] | "[55b]¹akṣaṇikaḥ kāryāni karoti"[148.18]ty abhisambadhyaḥ | yena svabhāvena tatkāryamajijānat tasya svarūpasyānuvṛtṭer ity abhipretya **punas**[170]**tatkaranaḥprasaṅgac ce**[148.22]ty āha | anenāpi samudāye yajjanasamarthaṃ tat tadā ta tajjanayaty eva yathāntyaḥ kāraṇakalāpāḥ | kṛtakatvenābhimatakāryakaraṇarūpaś cākṣaṇiko dviṭyādikṣaṇa ity svabhāvahetuprasaṅgam e²va darśayati | anayoś ca prasāṅgahetvor upadarśitayor arthādunnīyamānayoś ca prasāṅgaviparyayayor yāvāt sambhavam dūṣaṇam taduddharaṇam cāsmābhirviśeṣakhyāne samīcīnaṃ nīrūpitaṃ iti tata evāvagantavyam iti | **akāraḥkarūpāviśeṣād** [148.23] idānīm yad **akāraḥkarūpam** asya tasmād **aviśeṣād** ity artho 'vasātavyaḥ | **bhedaprasaṅgaḥ** [148.25] śaktāśaktayo³rūpayor ity arthāt | atraivopapattiyantarām upacinvann āha **nityaś ce**[148.25]ti |[171](pūrvottarakālabhāvā ca upapattyor bhedo 'vaseyaḥ pūrvakālāhetur akāle ca) **ekadā** [128.28] ekasminn eva kṣaṇātmani kāle sarvasya kartavyasya**ikaḍā** [148.29] eva kṛtatvād arthakriyākāritvābhāvād asattvam syāt | **iti**[149.1]r hetau | prakaraṇam upasamharann āha **eva**[149.2]m iti |

NOTES

[170] punas tatkriyāprasāṅgāt S |

[171] koṣṭhakāntargataḥ pāṭhaḥ asambaddho bhāti |

ārya⁴jñānaṃ tanvaṃtī **āyatanāni** | **caḥsurādīni** [149.3] ca tāny āyatanāni ceti tathā | antaryāptivādinopy asya mate pramāṇasiddhasyaiva dharmitvam vācyam anyathāntaryāptir asamarthitā syāt | tataś cakṣurādīyatanānām amiśāṃ pramāṇasiddhānām iti draṣṭavyam |

syād etad yat sat tatṣaṇikam eveti niyatam kṣaṇikatvam sādhyatam kila sa⁵tvākhyo hetur upadīyate | ayam cākhilam vastu nākṣaṇikam nāpi kṣaṇikam iti sādhyam sādhyaviparyayasādhanād viruddha eva | tathā cāvādīdvādanyāye syād vādakeśarī-- "akhilasya vastuno 'nekāntikatvam sattvāt | anyathārthakriyā kutaḥ" -- iti | etac ca vyācakṣaṇena kulabhūṣaṇena tīkākṛtā evam vyākhyātam upa⁶pāditaṃ ca -- "**akhilam** carācaram sūkṣmavyavahitaviprakṣṭam **vastu** dharmitvenopāttam | anto dharmo **naiko 'neko 'nta** ātmā svarūpaṃ yasya tadbhāvas tattvam -- ayam sādhyo dharmāḥ **sattvād** iti hetuḥ | **anyathānekātmakatvābhāvaprakāreṇa** -- {p. 374} **arthakriyā** kāryam sam(ryasaṃ)pādanam **kuto** na kutaścit | anenānyathānupapattē viparyaye bādhamam pramāṇam samarthakam darśitam --

"anyathānupapannatvam yasyāsau hetur iṣyate |

drṣṭāntau dvāvapistām vā (?) yācātau hi na kāraṇam ||" iti nyāyāt |

tan na tāvad akṣaṇiko bhāvaḥ kāryam kartum śaknoti | tasya kramayaugapadyābhyām arthakriyāvirocatata(rādhat) nāpi kṣaṇiko bhāvaḥ kāryam kartum prabhavati | tathāhi kiṃ kṣaṇiko bhāvaḥ svasattākāle kāryakaraṇasva⁸bhāvo 'thānyadā | yadī prathamavikalpas tadā tadaiva kuryāt | svasattākṣaṇe ca kāryakṛtau sarvam jagadekakṣaṇavartī prāpnoti | tathāhi kāraṇam svasattākṣaṇa eva yat kāryam akṛta tad apy anyasya kāraṇam iti tad api tadaiva svakāryam kuryāt | tad api kāraṇam anyasyeti tad api tadaiva kuryād evam uttareṣv apy ayam eva nyāya itī | satyam, kā[56a]¹raṇam svasattākṣaṇa eva kāryaṅkaroti, tatkaranaḥsvabhāvatvāt, kevalam kāryam anyadotpadyata itī cet | tarhi kāryam api tadaivotpadyetānyada tatkalām parihṛtya kāryotpattir virudhyeta[172]utpattāviśyamānām(nāyām) vā samanantarotpādavirodhaḥ | tathāhi tatkaranaḥsamarthasyāpi kālam ujjitvā jāyamānasya kāryasya kāraṇakṛtopakāraparānmukha²sya yo 'yam samanantaraniyama etadvināśānantaram evedam asya kāryam iti tasyānupapattīḥ | soyaṃ kāraṇavināśo virūpākhyo 'kiñcitkaras tathāpi yadī tatsamanantaraniyamāḥ kāryasya syāt tadā nityasyāpi kāraṇatvam apratihataṃ syāt | tathāhi yathā svasattākṣaṇa eva kāryakaraṇasvabhāve kṣaṇike bhāve saty apī na tadaiva ³kāryāny utpadyante apī tu kālāntare, tathā nityepi bhāve sarvadā tatkaranaḥsamarthe 'pi kāryāny eva vilambya vilambyotpadyanta itī kiṃ na samānam | na ca dviṭye kṣaṇe niryāpārātayāś sadasator akṣaṇikakṣaṇikayoh kaścid viśeṣa itī |"

NOTES

[172] atra prāktanam "anyadā" padaṃ samākṣya anyadotpattau iṣyamānāyām ity arthaḥ kartavyaḥ |

yadināmāhrīkōktir upekṣaṇīyā prekṣāvātām tathāpi kiñcid ucyate | ⁴iha khalu kāryakāritvam vastūnām na vyāpārasamāveśāt utpādātikōṇo vyāpārasyanupapattē, nāpi kāryeṇa sahotpādaḥ, savyeteraviśāṇayor iva sahabhuvor anyatarakāritvānupapattēḥ |

"asataḥ prāgasāmarthyāt paścāc cānupayogataḥ |"

iti nyāyāt | kiṃ tarhi kiñcid anantaram sattayābhi⁵sambadhyamānaṃ prati niyataprāgbhāvitvam eva, kāryasyāpi niyamena tadanantarabhāvitvam eva tajjanayatvam | satī caivam svasattākāle kāryakaraṇasvabhāvo bhāva itī ko 'rthaḥ? tatsattākālam pūrvam kṛtvā kāryam sattayābhisambadhyaḥ itī | tathā svalakṣaṇa(svākṣaṇa) eva karotiṭy asyāpi ko 'rthaḥ? anantarabhāvikārya⁶t pūrvam sadbhavati | {p. 375} kāraṇam itī | tad uktaṃ "bhūtiryaiva kriyā saiva" ityādi | itthaṃ caikaprahāraṇiya(ha)tam eva tatsarvaṃdigambareritam | tataś ca kṣaṇikasyaivārthakriyotpattē sattvam kṣaṇikatvam eva sādhyat viruddham ācakṣaṇāḥkṣaṇāṅānekāntatve ca sādhye sādhanam idam upanayantaḥ sphuṭamahīkāveti(mahīkā eveti) ⁷upekṣām eva pre...vitāmarhanṭī |

svabhāvahetum vyākhyāya kāryahetum vyākhyātukāmōvartikakāryasya kāryahetvabhīdhanasya nimittam darśayan pūrvāparayoh saṃgatīm **tad evam** i[150.3]tyādīna karoti | **tadgatam** [150.5] kāryahetvāśritam | kasmāt punaḥ svabhāvahetuvad apy asyānvayavyatirekāv eva na pratipādyete, yena tadgata⁸ parabhāntikāraṇopādānarthaṃ eva kāryahetuviśayo[pa]darśanaṃ varnyeta itī āśamkyā **kāryahetāv** i[150.4]tyādi yojyam | **tayor a**[150.4]nvayavyatirekayoh | tarhi kāryakāraṇabhāvasiddhir etaddarśaniyā tataś ca tāṃ darśayitum itī kiṃ nocyata ity apekṣāyām **tasyāś ce**[150.5]ti yojyam | **tasyāḥ** kāryakāraṇabhāvasiddheḥ | hetoḥ pratyāsannatvāt [56b] ¹**hetor vyatirikta** [150.7] ity ācāste | **kāryam** [150.7] kāryam eveti vivakṣitam | "tridhāva sa" itī niyamasya pūrvam pratipādītavāt ata eva **kasmāt kāryam eve**[150.8]ti paścāc codayisyate | **anarthāntare** vyāvṛtibhedāt parikalpitavyāvṛtityantararūpaṃ dharmāntare | asādharāṇam **kāryam** [150.9] |

diṃ[173]nāgena[174](sarvavyaktiṣv anupaga(sv anuga)tapratyayaprasūtiḥ?) |

NOTES

[173] "ācāryeṇa" [150.13] ity asya vivaraṇam dignāgena iti bhāti |

[174] "sarvavyaktiṣv anugatapratyayaprasūti?" idam śamkācihñitam padaṃ nātratyam kiṃtu agretanaṃ bhāti | tac ca "agner iti" ity asya anantaram yadi syāt tadā samgacetāpi | tatrāpi sāmānyapadaṃ gacchitam bhāti | tathā ca sarvavyaktiṣv anugatapratyayaprasūtiḥ sāmānyam ity arthaḥ syāt |

sarvathā tadbhāvam eva pratipādayann āha² -- **agner** [150.17]ti | asyāśritatvād agneḥ agnitvam sarvāgnivyāpanād anugatapratyayahetutvavivakṣayaiva sāmānyadharmā api gamakābhīpretās ta iva | tāṃtāvādeḥ sarvāgnivyāpanād vyāvṛttapratyayahetutvā(vva)vivakṣayā viśeṣadharmatvam vivakṣitam, na tu sarvathā sāmānyarūpatvam asya nirācīkṛṣitam sarvatārṇādivahnīsv anugatapratyayaprasūti³hetutvāt, sāmānyarūpasya cātrāvāyāghātāt, anyathā tāṃnavahnīyādijanyarūpatayāvadhāritāt dhūmānvayatā(mān na vahnitā)ṃṣādyanumānaṃ syāt viśeṣarūpasyāvypakatayā ananumeyatvāt | tepi viśeṣadharmā gamyāḥ syuḥ, iṣyante cāgneḥ sāmānyadharmā evāgnitvadrayvatvasattvajñeyatvādayo gamyā iti bhāvāḥ | dhūmasyāpi viśeṣadharmavatsāmānyadharmā gamakāḥ syuḥ na ceṣyante sattvajñeyatvāpārthivatvādayo gamakāḥ iti bhāvāḥ | ko 'sau dhūmāśrito viśeṣadharmo {p. 376} dṛṣṭāntīkṛta iti ced evaṃ dhūmatvapāṇḍutvādibhir [150.23]ty atra dhūmatvādi nirūpāyīṣyamto nirdeksyāmāḥ |

nanu kāryatvasya tadbhāvākhyaiikasambandhavaśād gamakatvam tat katham "sarvathā⁵janyajanakabhāvād" ity ucyata ity āśamkyāha **janye**[150.20]ti | sarvathā janyajanakabhāvam eva pratipādayann āha **tathāhi**[150.21]ti | pūrvoktena prakāreṇāgnitvādīnām sāmānyadharmatvam jñeyam | sarvam caitaddharmabhedaparikalpanayocyate | tṛṇe bhavo vahnīs **tārṇaḥ** [150.22] | paṇe bhavaḥ **pārṇaḥ** [150.23] | bhāvapradhānāś caiva nirdeśas tena tāṃtāvātibhir ity arthaḥ |

nanu yathāgnitvam sakalāgnivyāpanānenūgatapratyayahetutvāt sāmānyadharmā ucyate tathā dhūmatvam api sāmānyadharmā eva | yathā ca dravyatvādayo 'gnyanagnisādhāraṇatvād anugatabuddhinibandhanatvena sāmānyadharmās tathā pāṇḍutvam api dhūmanīhārādīgamanād anugatajñānakāraṇatvāc ca sāmānyadharmā⁷eva tat kathamamū viśeṣaṇe dharmitvenodāharaṇīkṛte iti | sādḥuktaṃ bhavati(tā) kevalaṃ bodhe yatnaḥ karaṇīyāḥ | iha khalu sarvadhūmavyaktivyāpyanugatapratyayahetudhūmatvam eva sāmānyaviśeṣo vijāṭīyād vyāvṛttapratyayapuraskāreṇa viśeṣadharmo vivakṣita ityādicodyam apoditam | evaṃ saty agnitvam api viśeṣadharmā ity agne^{8r} viśeṣadharmasyāpi gamyatvam āyātām iti cet | tathāvidhasya viśeṣadharmasya gamyatvenesṭatvān na kaścid doṣa iti | avāntaraviśeṣasya tu tāṃtāvāder gamyatvam dūmamātrasya tadapṛtibandhān niṣidhyata iti kim avadyam | dhūmasya vijāṭīyāsādhāraṇadharmavācakaś ca pāṇḍuśabdo 'sti yonenopāta iti dvīṭīyam api codyam apodyate | sa [57a]¹caitacchabdābhilāpyo dharmo durjñāna ity agnir atra pāṇḍutvād iti nocyata iti sarvam avadātām |

svabhāvaivadhā[151.8](vair dha)rmair ity arthaḥ | **aparortha** [151.13] iti | yāvadbhir avinābhāvikāraṇasya bāhyaikadeśānyāno 'rtho na tu samudāyagrathasyāmumartham antareṇa pūrvārthamātreṇa vākyaśyaśamgatavāt | **sambadhya**ta [151.11] iti **tatkāryam teṣāṃ hetur** [151.15]ti sambandhaḥ kārya ity artho na² tu pūrvavyākhyānoktam atrāpi vyākhyāne 'bhisambadhya ita iti boddhavyam | pūrvavyākhyāne teṣāṃ svagatānām dhūmatvādīnām hetur iti prāptāv arthām saṃ(v arthāsaṃ)gater eva sambandhanīyatvād iti | **teṣāṃ** iti kāraṇagatānām dharmānām hetus tatkāryam iti pūrvoktam abhisambadhya | kaiḥ svabhāvair hetur ity atra gajanimīlikaiva kṛtā etad enusandhānena na³tv anantaram vākyaṃ bhaviṣyati | kecit punar atraivam āhuḥ -- ukte sati niyatam etad vyākhyeyam nānyathā | sati caivam pūrvavyākhyānasya kvopayogaḥ | tasmād yatas tadutpattinīyamābhāve sarvathā janyajanakā(ka)bhāvo vyavasthāpayitum ayuktas tasmād yāvadbhiḥ kāraṇe {p. 377} vyavasthitair dharmair vinā tatkāryam na bhavati tāva⁴tām hetur nānyeṣāṃ tatkāryatvanīyamād ity evaṃ vyākhyātum ucitam iti | atra tu samādhānam atrābhīyuktair eva dātavyam iti |

pūrvavyākhyānasya paścādvīkhyātatayā paścādbhavana **paścāt yenārthena** [151.20] kāraṇāśritānām tāvatām hetur ity anena **kāraṇagatam aṃśam** [151.20]vāṃśam dharmam **nirūpya** sādhyatvena niścitya paścād⁵vyākhyātād arthāt prāgyvyākhyātatvena prāgbhavena **praktānenārthena** "yāvadbhir dhūmatvādībhiḥ svagatair" ity anena **kāryagatamaṃśam** dharmam **nirūpaya**[151.20]n prakāraṇād gamakatayā niścinvan | pūrvavat **pāṇḍutva**[151.23]m anayoḥ viśeṣarūpatvam ca pratyeyam | **pareṣām** u[152.8]bhayatrāviśiṣṭarūpasamyogavaśād gamyagamakabhāvam⁶cchatām ity abhiprāyāḥ | **grahītum** [152.20] niścetum | dhūmatvam viśeṣaṇam yasya tena dhūmatvād iti viśeṣaṇe tu dravyatvādayo hetutayopaniyamāne samarthaviśeṣatvenāsādhānāngavacanāt katham eva kṣmādiṇi grhyata itibhātṛcateṇāpi śaṅkitam na ca pariḥṛtam iti kim asmākam atra pariśrameṇadharmottarāder e⁷va tu tadavaseyam iti |

yathāiva janyajanakabhāvas tathāiva kiṃ na gamyagamakabhāva ity āha **nahī**[152.25]ti | vastuvṛtyapekṣayaiva kasmān na tathātvam kiṃ punar niścayāpekṣa ity āha -- **tathāhi**[152.26]ti |

nanu bhavo bhavato yasmād bhāvaśamkayām nānvavyatirekāv ity ukte tato 'bhāva ucyamānaḥ katham śobhata ity āśamkyāha evaṃ **manyata** [154.12] iti | **śakramūrdhā** [154.28] valmīkaḥ⁸ iti |

manyamāna āha -- **sarvaḥ** [155.13] **tathāvidhajanme**[155.15]ti **kuta** [155.17] iti draṣṭavyam |

nanu uktam eva tadutpannam eva kāryam kāraṇam apekṣate na tu tādrṣṭātādrṣṭatāyām tatas tayor hetunirapekṣayor iṣṭatvād eva kim anenoktenety āśamkyāhetukatve sarvatraivotpattaritayo (?) viśeṣabhāvāḥ syād iti ityādidūṣaṇam utpatsyeva (?) kāraṇanirapekṣatva[57b]¹m eva tayor asahamāna āha **nahī**[159.4]ti | **tadapekṣā** ity apekṣā |

aparājītaśabdena yo latāviśeṣa ucyate sa sūryaśabdābhīdeho 'vaseyaḥ | **itara** [161.24] śabdena latācampako vṛkṣacampakasamānākāro deśaviśeṣabhavo vaktavyo na tu bhūmicampaka itī yasya rūdhiḥ tasya vṛkṣacampakena saḥkārasāmīyasyaivābhāt |

kṣaṇabhedā(dhānam[175]kutaścid rūpāt kathamcit tena sahaikapratyavamarśajanānā)**śrayatvenaiva sūksmāvāntarajātībhede** [162.18] | jātibhede katham ekasamtānavyavasthety āha -- {p. 378} **sarve**[162.20]ti | yady ekākārapratyayānīvanunīvyapratyaya(nibandhanai)kasantānavyavasthā tadānyasya so(svo)pādānena sahaikasamtānavyavasthā na syāt sā cāvaśyāvācānyathā svasantatipatitakāryajanakatvena yā tasyopādānatvenābhimatasyopādānavyavasthā sā na syāt ity a²bhiprāyāvān paras codayati **ādyasye**[162.22]ti | jātyanuvīdhānam kutaci(ści)d rūpāt kathañcit tena sahaikapratyavamarśajanānam | **tathāhi**[162.23]tyādinaitad eva samarthayate | agurujātībhedanukaraṇam taddhūmasyāgurugandhasahacāritayā pratyavamarśajanakatvam | anukurvantyeveti vartate **taddhūmāḥ** [162.24] tadvartīṃdhūmāḥ |⁴tadbhedānukaraṇam eṣāṃ kuto jñāyate ity āha -- **tadrū**[176]pe[162.25]ti | yasmād indhanena saha dhūmasya kenacid rūpeṇa ekākāraparāmarśajanakatayaikasamtati [vyavasthānād yena (?)] tasmāt indhanam eveti sthūlenāyam vyapadeśo vastutas tu tadgatādrasantānaviśeṣas tasyopādānakāraṇam jñeyam santā⁵nas tu tasyāngārādeḥ | yathā caitat tathādharmottareṇa viniścayāṭikāyām nirñītam iti tata evāpekṣitavyam | prasajyate pratipādyata iti prasaṅgo 'tisayitaḥ prasaṅgo **'tīprasaṅgas tenālam** a[163.4]tivistareṇety artho 'tra draṣṭavyāḥ |

NOTES

[175] koṣṭhakagataḥ pāṭhaḥ pratyantare dṛṣyate sa ca na samyag bhāti |

[176] durvekānurodhena "tadrūparasavīrya" ityādi pāṭhaḥ syāt |

tasya [163.6] kāryabhedasyātādrṣṭatvalakṣaṇasyābhāvāt | **tasyeti** bhedasya tasmīn sa⁶ty ajāyamānasyāpi katham ahetutvam iti pārvasthāvacanam āśamkyāha **nahī**[163.9]ti | **asaty abhede** [163.11] prakāraṇād asati sāmagryabheda ity arthaḥ | kutaḥ punar asaty abhede jāta ity apekṣāyām yojyam **sāmagryor** [163.11]ti | **hetau** [163.12] sāmagryor bhede 'nyādrṣṭatvalakṣaṇe saty abhāvāt bhedasya **tathā** tadvat **hetau** [163.12] sāmagryabhedalakṣaṇe **'saty api** bhavato bhedasyeti prakāraṇāt | **abhedas** tādrṣṭatvam ekajāṭīyatvam iti yāvāt tasya **nibandhanatvāt** [163.14] śālikodravādayo bhedasya bhāvāt katham na kvacit padānubandha ity āha **śāli**[163.15]ti | taddhetvor abhedahatutvāt tayor apy abhedenaiva bhavitavyam iti tad api pakṣīkṛtam eveti bhāvāḥ | hetubhede 'pi⁸śālikodravāder na tatku(kṛ)to bhedo 'nyādrṣṭatvam api tv evam evety āha -- **nimittam**

nanu cānayopalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptyā yuktasyānupalambhato 'bhāvasiddher anupalabdhis tāval līngatvena tair iṣṭaivety āha -- **evam ca** [168.3] iti | **anaikāntikīty ācaksate** [168.5] ta evanaiyāyikāh | kuto 'naikāntikīty āśaṅkyā⁵tanmata eva sthītvā āha -- **saty api** [168.4] iti | etad eva tanmatyaiva nidarśanenopapādayam āha -- **nahi** [168.5] iti | [179] **na bhavanti** na santi | bhāṣyākārah prakaraṇāntnyāyabhāṣyākārah pakṣīlasvāmī | anumānata upalabdhim eva tadyām darśayitum āha -- **indriyātvat** [168.8] iti | **prāpyakārī** [168.9] viṣayam prāpya tena saha saṃyujya tatra jñānam janayātīty arthaḥ | e⁶tac cārthakathanam avaseyam na tu anugamānaprayoga eṣa | pañcāvayavyasya vākyasyānupadarśanāt | bhāvabaikāntikatvaṃ kīтана(tadanaikāntikatvakīrtana)m evopasaṃharann āha -- **tad evam** i[168.11]ti | {p. 373} anaikāntikatvābhīdhānam ca teṣāṃ vaiṣeṣikasūtre yathāśruti draṣṭavyam | na tu tair yathā vyākhyāyate | te hi rūpād ity udbhūtasamākhyātād ity viśeṣya⁷nāyanaraśmyavayavina upalabdhim nivartayantīti | [180] **tannirāsārtham** u[168.12] palabdihlakṣaṇaprāptānupalabdher anaikāntikatvanirāsārtham | katham tannirāsārtham ity āha -- **upalabdhī** [168.12]ti | **abhyadhād** [168.13] anyatreti sāmartyāḥ | tadupadarśaneti[pi] yadi vyabhicārasaṃbhavaḥ katham tannirākṛtam bhavātīty āha **yadhī** [168.13]ti | **kuto vyabhicāravakāṣa** [168.15] iti tayopalabdihlakṣaṇa⁸prāptyā vartamānasyānupalabdhir iti ca prakaraṇāt | **tasyā** [168.15] ity upalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptānupalabdheḥ |

NOTES

[179] mūle "bhavanti" ity eva mudritam kiṃtu "na bhavanti" ity eva pāṭho 'nuṭikāgataḥ sādhuḥ |
[180] tannirāsaṃ S |

nanunaiyaikair yadupalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptīśabdena mahattvādikam ucyate tasyāpy anavadyatvāt saivopalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptir bhavatāpi kasmān nocyate kiṃ punar āhopuruṣikāyānābhīdhīyate ity āśaṃkyāha **mahattvādikam tv** i[168.16]ti | tam evā[60a]¹sambhavam āśrayābhāvadvareṇa pratipādayitum āha **nahī** [168.17]ti | **hir** yasmāt | na rūpādīvyatiriktam dravyam **svajñāne pratibhāsate** | katham na pratibhāṭīty āha **ākārāntareṇe** [168.18]ti | rūpādātmano 'nyenātmanā | kiṃ bhūteneti āha **tatpratibhāse** [168.18]ti tasya rūpādēḥ pratibhāsaḥ pratibhāsata iti kṛtvā svarūpam eva tasya **vivekaḥ** pracyutis tadvatā | anenānupalambha²s tadbhāvavyavahārasādhako darśitaḥ | **pa**(gha)ṭapratibhāsane 'pi paṭapratibhāsavavasthā syād ity **atiprasaṅga** [168.19]s **tasmāt** | idānīm dravyam abhyupagamyā mahattvādēḥ tadupalambhakatvam apākārtkāmā āha **na ce** [168.20]ti | **tatsambandhepi** mahattvasaṃbandhepi | svahetusamudbhūte 'pi tatrāmahati dravyātmani tasyākiñcītkaratvād iti bhāvāḥ | svarūpeṇa mahatas tu kim arthāntare³na mahattvena tadbuddher api tata evotpatter iti cābhipretya **na ca svarūpeṇāmahata** [168.20] iti | ekasmīn eva pakṣe sa doṣo darśito 'neneti draṣṭavyam |

atha tatsaṃbandhe mā bhūd asya svato mahattā kiṃ naś chinnam arthāntarabhūtamahattvarūpeṇāsyā grahaṇam bhaviṣyātīty āha -- [168.21] -- **para**[181] **rūpeṇeti** | parasya tato 'nyasya mahattvasyā rūpeṇa | **katham abhrāntam** [168.21] bhrāntam eva | atasmīnś tadgraharūpatvād bhrānter iti bhāvāḥ | upalambhayātīty **upalambhakam** | etac ca mahattvam upetyoktam dūṣaṇam | na tu ca mahatvā(tva)n nāma kiñcit na cātra sa(tat) kasyācid upalambhakam nāmety api vaktavyam | rūpam vā dravyasyopalambhakam iti vartate | kutas tasyānupalambhakatvam ity āha -- **tasyāpi** [168.23]ti | tasya rūpa⁵syā **na tathā grāhakatvam** i[168.24]ti sambandhanīyam | grāhayātīti | {p. 384} grāhakaṃ tasya bhāvas tattvam iti cārtho draṣṭavyaḥ | **api** [168.23] nyāyataḥ sambhāvanām āha | tulyopakattvaṃ(papatīm) vā samuccinnoti | pareṇākāṃkṣitahetum darśayitum āha **svarūpeṇe** [168.23]ti | **svarūpeṇa** evōtsvikena ātmanā **grahaṇe saty** anyasyopalabdhau tasyeti pratyāsattēḥ | nānyasyāparokṣībhāva ity dravyātmano 'tyantaparokṣatvāt | ayam asyāśayo rūpam hi grhyamānam evopalambhakaṃ yuktam, nānyathā | na tac ca dravyarūpeṇa grhyate tadgrāhīṇo jñānasya bhrāntatvaprasaṃgāt | tathaḥ katham dravyasyopalambha ity | tathāpy asya tathātvam upagacchāmo yadi tato bhedena tatpratibhāsaḥ⁷syān na caitat astīti pratipādayann āha **dravyarūpasye** [168.23]ti | **dravyarūpasya** dravyasvarūpasya | **tadvivekena** rūpasvabhāvavivekena anupalakṣaṇād anupalabdheḥ | etac ca dūṣaṇam mahattvepy upalambhe draṣṭavyam | atraiva vaktavyāntaram samuccinnann āha -- **na ce** [168.24]ti | hetum āha **yata** [168.25] iti | **pratilabdihātmakam evotpannam** eva sat | **tathātām** [168.25] samavāyikāraṇatām | utpattikṣa⁸ne nirguṇam api dvītye kṣaṇe saṅgaṇam bhaviṣyātīty āha **na ce** [168.27]ti | [182] **svasya** dravyasya | **praktanarūpayogepi** pūrvasvarūpanāśo 'kṣaṇikatvād asyety āśayaḥ | **yataḥ** [168.28] pūrvarūpanāśarūpāntarāvīrbhāvāt |

NOTES

[181] apararūpeṇa S |
[182] asya S

nanu ca pūrvarūpanāśe tasyaiva nāśād rūpāntarāvīrbhāve cānyasyaiva bhāvāt katham yad eva mahattvādikam prati prāgapratipannādhārabhāvam tad evādhā[60b]¹ratām yāyād iti ced ayam aparo 'stu doṣo 'syety abhiprāyād adoṣa eṣaḥ | ihāpi mahattvādikam prati dravyam ādhāro nopapadyata ity darśayann āha -- **na ce** [169.1]ti | prajānakasyāpi tathātve 'tiprasaṃgāt | sthāpakatvādinā prakārāntareṇādhārabhāvāsyānyatra niśiddhatvāc ceti bhāvāḥ | **arthākriyāvirodhād** a[169.2]rthakriyāyā anupapattēḥ | yathā cākṣaṇikāḥ kramenākrameṇa vārthakriyām upakalpayitum na kalpyate tathoditam purastāt | samavāyikāraṇasyeti prakaraṇāt mahattvādikam prati samavāyikāraṇasyāsyopalambhasya dravyasyety artho 'vaseyaḥ | syād etad yadi nāmāntaroditayā nītyā tam prati tasyādhārabhāvo nopapadyate tathāpi tadanādhāra eva tatsamavāyikāraṇam kiṃ na bhavātīty āha **yata** [169.3] iti | ³**svotkalitam** svāśritam svārūḍham iti yāvat | janayatu tarhi svotkalitam kāryam | yatas tathā vyapadeśam aśnata ity āha -- **na ce** [169.4]ti | **etad** iti svotkalitakāryajananam | ayam asyāśayo labdhātmāsattvenaiva hi tathā janayitavyam na tv āgrhītamahattvādirūpeṇa tenotpattavyam sahabhuvoh kāryakāraṇabhāvābhāvenā⁴dhetukatvaprasaṃgāt kṣaṇika[ta]yā tu dvītyekṣaṇe 'sattvāt na svotkalitakāryajananam iti -- **paścād ādhāra** [183] **bhāvo** [169.5] na cety anuvartate, svahetvāgatasya tadādhārarūpasvāvināśād iti bhāvāḥ |

NOTES

[183] ādhārabhāvāḥ S

{p. 385} tadabhāvepi katham asaṃbhavīty āha -- **yasmād** i[169.6]ti | **evam** anekadravyavad ity vyapadīśyate | dravyābhāvaś ca na hi rūpādīvy⁵atiriktam ityādinā anantaram evopapādītaḥ | **tayopalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptyā** [169.10] **upalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptasyeti** tathābhūtopalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptimata ity arthaḥ | **iti** [169.11]r hetau śāstrakārah prakaraṇāntvārtikakārah | abhāvaśabdena abhāvo abhāvavyavahāraś cābhipretya(ta) ity abhiprāyeṇa āha -- **abhāvavyavahārahētuś ce** [169.13]ti | **yā tv** i[169.13]tyādi bruvataś cāyam abhiprāyo -- yadi vyāpakādyanupalabdhivyabhiprāyeṇābhāvavyavahārayetur veti vaktum adhyavasyāha -- naitad rūpāt abhāvaśabdenāpy abhāvavyavahārasya viṣayena viṣayīno nirdeśasambhavana vaktum śakyaṭvāt bruvan viśiṣṭām evānupalabdhim abipraīṭīti **upalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptānupalabdher** vyāpāram imāṃ kathayata ca vārtikakṛtā sāmartyāḥ yad atropadarśitam anyatra tu sāksād abhīhitam tad api darśayann āha -- **yā tv anupalabdhī** [169.15]tyādi **sadvyavahārapratīṣedhahetur ity avagantavyam** [169.17] | kutah punas tad anyavastuvijñānam evēcchantīti jñāyata ity apekṣyām yojyam -- **vijñānam vānyavastunīti vacanād** i[169.21]ti | yadā **kartṛsthatayā**⁸**vivakṣyata** [169.24] ity arthaḥ |

nanu bhavanmate kim upadhī(m upalabdḥā) kaścīd ātmāsti, yenaivam ucyate ity āha -- **upalabhamānaś ce**[169.26]ti | **co** vyaktam etad ity asminn arthe yasmād arthe vā | atraivāhamkārasyopapatter iti bhāvah |

nanu upalabdḥikriyāyāḥ kartā upalabhamāna ucyate | tat kim upalabdḥijanakas tathāvidha-upalabhamāna ucyata ity āśaṃkyāha **tathāhi**[169.28]ti | kāmam evam uca(cya)tām [61a]¹tathāpīndriyādeḥ katham tattvam ity āha **na ce**[169.28]ti | **anyaśye**[170.1]ty ātmanah | **janakatvam iti** prakaraṇāt upalabdḥijanakatvam ity arthah | **ātmana** [170.7] ātmākhyasya nityadravyasya | **tadutpattāv** upalabdḥyutpattau **hetūnām ava(na)sthitīḥ** iyanta eva hetava iti vyavasthābhāvah | hetvanavasthitau ca kāryārthino niyatakāraṇopādānaṃ na syād iti bhāvah |

āśrayatvāt tarhy asau kartā² bhaviṣyatiṭy āha -- **āśrayatvam apī**[170.11]ti | tasya nityasyātmano⁶ janakatvānupapatter iti bhāvah | **kṣaṇikatve** utpattikṣaṇamātrasattve sati **sthitē** upādātirekiṇyā **abhāvāt** [170.12] | **na pātābhāvas** tasyāḥ [170.14] patanasyaivāsambhāvād iti bhāvah | kuto na patanaṃ tasyā yato na pātābhāvah sthitir ity āha -- **tasyāḥ** [170.14] iti | tasyā upalabdher **gurutvābhāvāt** [170.15] {p. 386} gurutvasamjñakaguṇā³bhāvāt | tadabhāvas ca buddher guṇarūpatve nirguṇatvāt, nirguṇatvaḥ ca guṇānām "aguṇatvam dravyāśritatvam ce"ti vacanāt, gurutvam ca guṇah "gurutvam jalabhūmyoḥ patanakāraṇam" iti vacanāc ca gurutvābhāvah | mā bhūd gurutvam tasyāḥ patanaṃ tu kim na bhavatiṭy āha -- **sam**[184]**yogābhāva** [170.15] iti | yadi gurutvād eva patanaṃ bhavet na⁴ tarhi śākhādau phalānyavatiṣṭheteti samyogābhāve satiṭy uktam **samyogābhāve** [170.15] śākhāvr̥ntādisamyogābhāve |

NOTES

[184] samyogābhāvena S |

kr̥tāntah [170.16] siddhāntah **samavāyāt** upalabdhes tatra samavāyād ity arthah | **so 'pi** [170.16] samavāyo 'pi | kāryakāraṇā(na)bhāvaviśeṣah ādhāryādhārābhāvah sa cātmano nityasya sa sambhavitī bhāvah | yady apy u⁵palabdher na pātāḥ sambhavi tathāpy asau kim ādhāro na bhavatiṭy āśaṅkyā pūrvasmin pakṣa eva pratīvacanaṃ darśayati | **na cāpatanadharmikāyā** [170.17] iti | apatanadharmakatvam ca tasyā gurutvābhāvād anantaram eva pratīpādītam | anenitad darśayati -- patanadharmāṇo jalādeḥ pātāpratiḥbandhakah kaścīd ādhāro bhavatu yāvad ya⁶di tatrāpi kaścīd ko 'yam pratibandho nāmeti na paryanuyūjīta | na tv apatanadharmāṇa iti tad āhāpramāṇikakracūdāmaṇiḥ--

"syād ādhāro jalādīnām gamanapratibandhataḥ |

agaṭīnām kim ādhāro guṇasāmānyakarmanām ||" [Pramāṇavā. 1.70] |

anyasyāpy ā[170.18]tmanopi | tadbhāvaprasaṅgah tadādhāratvaprasaṅgah | kuta etad ity ā⁷ha **tasye**[170.19]ti | **tasya samavāyasya** | **samānatvāt** [170.19] ekatvāt | ata evāha -- **ekatvena** [170.19] iti | **asya** [170.19] samavāyasya |

prakaraṇe [170.25] cīmtāyām prastāve iti yāvāt | **vivakṣītāt** [170.25] sāstravivahitād | **bhakṣyāt** [170.25] bhakṣaṇārthāt | anyatvena **grāmyakukkuṭah** [170.26] **tadanyasya** [170.26] brāhmaṇāder anyasya | **bhakṣyo 'pi sannabhakṣya ucyata** [170.26] iti samba[n]dha[n]īyam | anekena nidarśānenopapadya⁸māno 'rthah sujñāto bhavatiṭy nidarśānantaram āha **yathā ca** [170.27] iti | **adhikāre** [170.27] prastāve | **tadvad** [171.1] upadarśitatvayavad **viśiṣṭa** [171.3] uttarapadārthābhāvaviśiṣṭe **arthe** [171.3] tatsadrśa iti yāvāt | **tayā naḥ bhāvaviśayātā** [171.3] iti {p. 387} yojyam | **tayā** [171.3] iṭṭhambhūtalakṣaṇā ceyam ṭṭīyāḥ pratyeyā | bhāvaviśayabhānapratīṣedhamātraviśayatyety arthāt | kimbhūtasya naḥ [61b] ¹ity apekṣāyām yojyam **agr̥hīte**[171.3]ti | tathā vidhisāmānyena samantāt svikṛttotarapadārthapratīṣedhasya katham punar etad jñātavayam ity atrāyam na ...tarapadārthapratīṣedhamātravṛttīḥ prasahyavṛttir atra tu uttarapadārthābhāvaviśiṣṭasadrśavastuvṛttīḥ paryudāsavṛttīḥ ity āśaṅkāyām āha **yatra** [171.4] iti | yatraivam evam **tatra paryudāsavṛttitā** [171.6] iti sambandhaḥ | **vidheḥ prādhā²nyam** a[171.4]bhidheyatayā bhāvarūpaṃ pratīpādyata ity arthah | **pratiṣedhaḥ** [171.5] tathābhūtotarapadārthanīṣedhaḥ **arthagr̥hītaḥ** sadrśavastuvidhānasāmānyakṣiptah **vidhibhāgvidhe**[171.5]r yo 'rthah kṣatriyādīḥ **svapadenātmavācakena nocyate** paryudāsam arthapratīpādake vākye iti boddhavyam na tu "samāsanimitte anvākyānavākya" iti nityasamāsadvād asya tadasambhāvāt³itarathā "rajñāḥ puruṣamānaya" ityādivat kṣatriyānayanene vivakṣite na brāhmaṇamānayanetyādir api prayogaḥ prasajyeta | yat tu [na] brāhmaṇo 'brāhmaṇa ity ucyate tad brāhmaṇo na bhavati prasajyapratīṣedhena mātrayā arthah kathyate | paryudāse prasajyapratīṣedhopy astīti kṛtvā, na punah samāsārthamanvākhānavākyaṃ⁴tat, kumbhaṃ karotīti kumbhakārah kumbhasya samīpam upakumbham ityādivad iti | yadi svapadena nocyate katham nāmāsav ucyeta itī cet | anyaśabdeneti brūmah | anyaśabdasyaiva tatra prayogāt ekavākyatā ca tathārthakathane vākye nañarthavācakasyānyaśabdasya suvantenāia padāntareṇābhīsambandhāt | etad eva⁵ sāmānyopadarśitam lakṣaṇam prakṛte yojayann āha **vi**[185]**dhīś ce**[171.6]ti | **vākyena** [171.7] tathāvidhēneti draṣṭavyam | evam tatpratiṣedhaḥ praṭīyata ity āha -- **vivakṣitopalabdher anivartana** [171.8] iti | katham tarhy asāv ucyata ity āha **kim tarhi**[171.10]ti | katham anyaśabdenocyate na tu svaśabdenety āha **anyaśabdasyaive**[171.11]ti⁶ | vākyā itī tadvṛthakathane **vākyā** [171.11] iti pratyeyam | tatrāpi kathamanyaśabdaprayoga ity apekṣāyām yojyam **paryudāsāśrayeṇe**[171.10]ti | etad eva darśayati **anyopalabdhir anupalabdhir** i[171.11]ti | **itī** a[171.12]śabdenābhīdhānasyākāraṃ darśayati | **nañāś ca subantena** samāsaikadeśena | **sāmānyam** [171.12] vyapekṣālakṣaṇah sambandhaḥ | ⁷**itī**[171.12]r hetau | **ekavākyatvam** na vākyabhedam(dah) sāmānādhikaranam ity arthah | tad eva darśayann āha -- **anyā**[186]**upalabdhir anupalabdhir** i[171.12]ti | **itīnā** ekavākyatvasyākāro darśitah | **prasajyapratīṣedhaḥ** [171.13] kaṃcīd artham prasajya yaḥ pratiṣedhaḥ | kasyacid arthasya prasaṅgam upadarśanam adhikāraṃ kṛtvā yo niṣedha uttarapadārthapratīṣedhamātram yatrābhī⁸dheyam ity arthah mayūrvayamsakādītīvā ca {p. 388} samāśah |[187]**tadviparītaḥ** [171.13] upadarśitaparyudāsaviparītaḥ | vaiparītyam eva sukhapratīpattartham upadarśayann āha -- **tatra hi**[171.14]tyādi | tatra hy attarapadārthapratīṣedhasya samāsārthatvāt prādhānyam | **vidhiḥ** kasyacid arthasya vidhānam **arthāt** sāmānyāt **gamyate** [171.14] yadā vidhipratīṣitā tadārthād iti ca draṣṭavyam | [62a] ¹tathāhi "abhihite na bhavanti dvitīyādyāḥ vibhaktayah" ity ukter viśeṣapratīṣedhasya śeṣadhīnāntāriyakatvād iti lakṣaṇāt sāmānyād anabhihite bhavatiṭy gamyate | sūryam na paśyantīti nātra praḍr(naḥ 'tradr)śinā tiñantena sambaddho na tu subantēneti **vākyabhedah** | **pratiṣedhabhāḥ** [171.15] sūryadarśanādīḥ **svapadena** [171.15] svavācakena sūryam na paśyantīti anenocyate | atra tu samāsa²nimitte 'nvākyānavākya itī draṣṭavyam | prasajyavṛttīnāsamāse tatsambhāvād itī sarvañ caitat prakaraṇādīto jñātum śakyam itī sarvam avadātām |

NOTES

[185] vidheś ceti S

[186] na upalabdhī-S

[187] etadviparītaḥ S

prāsamgikam parisamāpaya samprati prakṛtam anudhunva(nubandhna)nn āha **tad evam** i[171.16]ti |[188]**bhāvato** [171.26] vastunaḥ paramārthata itī yāvāt | **sambandhakalpanāyām** a[171.27]nyasya vāstavasya sambandhasya kalpanāyām | sopy arthāntarabhūtaḥ sambandhaḥ³ katham taylor itī paryanuyoge tadanyakalpanā, tatrāpy evam itī anavasthā prastutavastuvyavasthāparīpamthīnī syāt | uktasadrśam **uktaprāyam** [171.27] |

NOTES

[188] sambandhābhāvataḥ S iti tu na yuktam, "sambandho bhāvato" iti tu anuṭikānurodhena samyak pāṭhaḥ |

tatra vijñāne kiṃ bhūtam sadghaṭarūpaṃ tatra svākāram arpayatīty apekṣāyām yojyam **tathāvidham** i[172.16]ti | yathāvidham pradeśarūpaṃ tathāvidham sat vyavahānaviprakaśādirahitam ity arthaḥ | svākāradvāre⁴ṇa | [172.19] svākārārpaṇadvāreṇa | etad eva sphuṭayann āha **tad** i[172.20]ti | **tayoḥ** **samsargasvā(samsargamā)tmāni** [172.20] svātmani **darśayati** | **avadheyavacasaḥ** [172.28] ākārānīyavacanāḥ | **laghuvṛttitvād** [172.28] atīśīghrapracāratvāt jñānasya **yaugapadyābhimāno** [172.29] yugapadgrhītānīty adhyavasāyāḥ | evaṃ cācakṣāṇena krameṇaiva tāni purovartīni tulyayogyatārūpāni vastūni grhya⁵nte jñānena tu yugapad iti sāmāthyād darśitam | **sarvatra tathābhāvaprasaṅgāt** [173.5] bhrāntikalpanāprasaṅgāt | jñānam evātra kriyeti manyate paraḥ | **katham** i[173.4]ti siddhāntī santamaśāsvasthitaghaṭādiratipratipattau kartavyāyām pradīpasyāpi karaṇarūpatvam avyāhatam iti bhāvāḥ | **karṭṛbhedād** devadattādiratipatīrūpakatvānaika(kartraneka)tvāt | **karṭre⁶katvāt** [173.5] tarhi iti siddhāntavādī | ayam asyāśayo yadi saty apy ekasminn asmin karaṇe 'nekatra ghaṭādikē karaṇi kartranekatvād anekakriyodayo varnyate tarhi karṭrekatvāt kriyākatvam iti sāmāthyād āyātam {p. 389} tatas ca na karaṇaikatvanūvidhānam kriyākatvasyeti kim anenoktenāpti | syād etat yathā tatra kartāro⁷ bahavaḥ pratipattāras tathā karaṇānyapindriyāni bahūny eva tatas ca karaṇābhūlyād evānekatra karaṇi kriyābhūlyam iti karaṇaikatvāt kriyākatvam vyavasthitam iti | tad etad avadyam | yato jvalyamāne dīpe pratyekam ekasminn evendriye pradīpe vā karaṇe sarveṣām eva pratipatīṅām anekaghaṭādikarmaviṣayajñānaḥkṣāṇānekakriyo⁸dayāt sādharānaikāntikatvam anivāritam eveti | **viśārāruṣu** [173.6] viśaraṇāśīleṣv ity arthaḥ | ayam asyābhīprāyo yaḥ kila labdhātmasattāka eva paścāt svātantryeṇa kāmciit kriyām abhiniveśayati sa kartā, yaś ca kriyāsiddhau sādhatamāḥ sa karaṇam ucyate | tathā sata eva kadācit kriyāyogād arthāntarabhūtā kriyā jāyate kṣāṇamāstrasthāyī ca kṛtsnā(sno) bhāva [62b] ¹iti katham sattvam āśādyā tathākārī tathā pratīpatsyate kriyāsvarthā(kriyām arthā)ntarabhūtām iti | sampṛati kṣāṇikāḥkṣāṇikayor āsādharāṇādūṣaṇam āha -- **na ce**[173.8]ti | **sarvakārākānavyavyatīrekānūvidhāyīnīti** viśeṣaṇam hetubhāvena veditavyam | rūparasādivai(rasāvi vavai)dharmyodāharaṇam |

idānīm ekajñānasamsargād ity atraikaśabdārtham nirūpāyitum āha **tatre**[173.14]ti | **ekāyatanasamgrhīta** ekarūpā²dyāyatanasmgrhīto '**nekatrāpi ekam evendriyājñānam** i[173.15]ti | nirākārapakṣe dvyaḍisamkhyānirāsārtha ekaḥ śabdāḥ sākārapakṣepicitrādvaitavādimatena tathāivaikaśabdāḥ | **pratyartham** i[173.16]ti sthūlenāyam vyapadeśāḥ kṛtāḥ | paramārthatas tv ekasminn eva dravye paramāṇusamūhātmake prati paramāṇu tadākāradhārīṅya³r vāgdarśanam samkṣepāny eva(darśanaprasaṅge yāny eva) jñānāny utpadyanta iti | asmiṃś ca pakṣe yac codyam, yaś ca pariḥāras tad dvayam api viśeṣākyāne 'smābhir abhihitam iti nehocyate | **yogyatāyā** [173.23] iti prakaraṇāt pratīśedhyatadviviktapradeśayoh svajñānopajanānyogyatāyā ity arthaḥ **ekasmīn jñāne samsraṣṭum** śīlam yayos tau **tathoktau⁴** | **vyāptinyāyasamāśrayād** a[173.23]śeṣopasamhāranāyāsvīkārat | **pratyāsattēḥ** [174.1] pratyāsattinyāyasamāśrayānād ity arthaḥ | kā punar atra tayoh pratyāsattīḥ sambhavinīty āha -- **ekajñāne**[174.1]ti |

tasmād [174.8] ghaṭāt | yadā tajjñānam tadā jñātrdharmalakṣaṇānūpalabdhir yadā tatsvabhāvas tadā jñeyadharmalakṣaṇā tadviviktajñānam e⁵va paryudāsavṛttīyānūpalabdhir ucyatām, na tu tatsvabhāvo vetikumārilo [174.11] mimāṃsāvārtikakāro manyata iti śeṣāḥ | karṭkarmasthātvaḥvivakṣayopalabdher dvaitād anūpalabdher api tathāiva dvaitam āyātam nyāyata iti manyate | ghaṭābhāvavyahāre tadviviktapradeśājñānasyaivopayogād anūpalabdhitvam ⁶yuktam nānyasyetye {p. 390} āśamkya dvayor apy upayogāviśeṣam pratīpādayann āha **yathe**[174.12]ti | **pratīyogī** niśedhyā(dhyo) vivakṣitas **tatsmaraṇāpeḥsam** [174.13] | etad eva pratīpattīvyavahārenopapādayann āha **tathāhi**[174.14]tyādi | athaikaikatraikaikaṃ nāstīti katham dvayos tattvārtham iti cet | naitad asti | ekaikasminn ekaikasya viśeṣaṇa⁷tvenāvaśyam bhāvāt | tathāhi yasmāt kevalapradeśākāram jñānam mayā samvedyate tasmāddhaṭo nāstīti vyavaharamānasyāpi pradeśo vijñānāvach chedakatvenopayujyate eva | tathā ga(ya)taḥ kevalaḥ pradeśoyam drīsyate tato nāsti ghaṭaḥ iti vyavaharatopi darśanam pradeśopādhibhāvena vyāpriyate eveti |

āhatye[174.2]ti nipātas ta⁸ḥkṣaṇam ity asyārthe |

tayo[174.16]r bhāvābhāvāśayoh | udbhavābhībhavābhīyām yathāsamkhyagrahaṇāgrahaṇavyavasthā [175.16] |

dharmabhede dharmirūpeṇābhede 'pi **dharmayor bheda iṣṭaḥ** [175.18] | **no** 'smākaṃ sthānam[189]**sthitam** vyavasthānam matam iti yāvat tasmin | **udbhavābhībhavātmatvāt** [175.18] udbhūtānūdbhūtārūpatvāt | **grahaṇam** [175.18] caśabdād agraḥaṇam cāvatiṣṭhate tayor iti prakara[63a]¹nāt |

NOTES

[189] sthite S |

etasmin vyākhyāne bhāvapradhānāḥ sādhanāśabdovārtikakāraṣya vivakṣita unnetavya ity abhiprāyeṇa **sādhanatvam** i[176.6]ti vyācaṣṭe | **siddhīhetutvasābdaśamarthyāc** ca kasyacid iti labdham | **tadayogāt** si[176.7]ddhīhetutvayogāt | dūṣāntaram atra samuccinnann āha **abhāvāsye**[176.9]ti ca | abhāvāsya **nāstīti jñānajanane** [176.10] **nityam tajjananaprasaṅga** [176.10] iti yojayitvā kuta etad ity apekṣā²yām **anapekṣitasahakārīṇa** [176.9] iti hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇapadaṃ yojyam | tadanapekṣatvam eva katham asyetye apekṣāyām **anādheyātīśayam** [176.10] tatprati (yatayeti) yojyam | **sādha**[190]**natvayogāt** ta[176.11]sya pratīśedhamātrasyeti prakṛtatvāt pratyeyam | tasya sādhanāśiddher ity asya ekam(ekām) vidhām abhidhāya aparām upadarśayitum āha **athave**[176.11]ti | **sādhanam eva** [176.12] sādhakam eva niścāyakam eveti³ yāvat **tadubha(da)yaprasaṅgāt** [176.15] nāstīti jñānodayaprasaṅgāt |

NOTES

[190] sādhatva- S |

anyathā [176.25] bhāvarūpasamsrṣṭatvaprakāreṇa | **tadayogāt** [176.26] tasyābhāvāśmāsāyogāt | **sā** parārūpāt sam(pāsam)srṣṭarūpatā |

{p. 391} prakārantareṇāpy abhāvavyavahārasiddher avibandhāt kiṃ tavaitapakṣāśrayanāprayatnēti parapakṣa evāśamkyāparasyaivābhīprāyam ⁴varṇayann āha **evam manyata** [177.9] iti | **ghaṭajñānābhāvpratīpattīyā** [177.10] vā **ghaṭābhāvam pratīpadyata** [177.11] iti vartate | **tato** [177.11] ghaṭābhāvpratīpatteḥ | **ghaṭābhāvavyavahāram** iti pratīpadyata ity asyānūvartanād uktam kevalapradeśābhīprāyeṇa **sākṣād grahaṇam** [177.15] | tajjñānābhīprāyeṇa **pārampariyagrahaṇam** | sa ca tathā hānato(bhāvato) ghaṭābhāvāḥ | evaṃ hi lokapratītir anukūlitā bhavātīti bhāvāḥ | madhye ghaṭābhāvapratīter bhāvāt **pāramparyenāpi** [177.18] ity ācaṣṭe paraḥ | **itī**[177.19]nā manānyasyākāro darśitaḥ | kevalapradeśājñānāpekṣāyā **svasamvedana**[178.2]pratyakṣeṇa cetyuktam draṣṭavyam | para eva viśeṣam āśamkya pariḥarann āha **nanv asty eve**[178.8]ti | **itarayā** [178.9] pratīśedhamā⁶trayā rūpāyānūpalabdhīyā tadavagatayā **anyasye**[178.12]ti vyavahānāvvyavahānākr̥tasya | evaṃ sati ko guṇa ity āha --sāmkyā(khyah) svamate guṇam darśayann āha **tathe**[178.18]ti tathā sahī(ṭī)ti yojyam | **hir** yasmād arthe draṣṭavyaḥ |

tasya vastuno liṅgaṃ bhavati | [179.1] talliṅgaṃ evaṃ sati bhavātīty artho 'vaseya iti |

bhāvābhāvayor virodhā[179.10]d ekātmatvānupa⁷patteh **tuccharūpatvaṃ**[179.15] na kiñcid rūpatvaṃ | tad api pararūpeṇa na kiñcid ity abhiprāyeṇāha -- **pararūpeṇa** [179.16] **tasyāpi tuccharūpatvād** iti **śūnyavikalpapratibhāsī** [179.17] tadabhāvamātravikalpapratibhāsī | **tad**[191]**rūpa parihārāt** [179.18] pratiśedhyarūpavirahāt | **tathā** tadvat | **virudhyeta** [179.20] nopapadyeta | **anyathā** [179.21] svarūpeṇāpi tuccharūpatvaprakāreṇa | katham punas tathāte parasya tatrābhāvo na syād ity āha -- **yo hi**[179.22]ti **rūpāntarantu** sadrśarūpāntarantu |

NOTES

[191] tadrūpavirahāt S

Kidṛśaṃ **pararūpaśūnyam** [179.28] niśedhyarūparahitam | viśayeṇa vāmunā viśayiṇo vidhānasya vidhīyamānadharmasya -- nirdeśo draṣṭavyaḥ | **paryudāsa iti** [179.28] kathyata iti vartate | tato vivakṣitād rūpāt **tatpratītiḥ** [180.2] rūpāntarābhāvapratītiḥ | **neti** prakṛtaṃ niśedhayati | pratītv ity antarbhū[63b]¹to ṅijartho draṣṭavyas tenākāraṇasya pratyāyākājanakasya **prattītau** pratyāyane **sāmarthyāsambhāvāt** [180.2] prakaraṇāt **tasya** [180.5] vivakṣitasya rūpasyeti | arthāntarasya sato {p. 392} gamakatve hi tajjanitavāṃ sāmarthyam vācyam | nacārthāntaraprasajyapratīśedhena sakalaśaktivikalena tajjanitaṃ yenāsya tathābhāvo bhaved iti bhāvah | avāśyam kiṃ tena tatkāraṇena bhāvyaṃ yenākāraṇasyetye u²cyamānaṃ śobhetety āha **tādātmye**[180.3]ti | **anyasya** [180.9] avyabhicāranibandhanasya bhāvād iti bhāvah | **tena**[192]pratyakṣeṇa **agrahaṇāt** [180.9] |

NOTES

[192] tena grahaṇāt S

syād etad yadi tattvavyavasthāpakād eva pramāṇād ghaṭasyādhēyabhūtasābhāvāḥ siddhyati, tarhi tasya ghaṭasamsrṣṭarūpatvasidhyartham abhāvapramāṇam abhyupeyam | ghaṭasamsrṣṭarūpatvam asya tataḥ siddhyati | evaṃ tarhi ghaṭaṃ pratyādhā³rabhāvo 'syābhāvapramāṇapratīśedhyaḥ prāpta ity āśamkāyāṃ yathā dvayam apy etat tata eva prasiddhyati tathā pradārśayitum **dvidvidho hi**[180.9]tyādinopakramate | **ayam** i[180.10]ti | idamātre(tra) deśamātraṃ vivakṣitam | **tad vyāvṛttarūpatayā** [180.10] ghaṭavyāvṛttasvabhāvatayā | **ghaṭasamsrṣṭarūpo** na ghaṭeṇa sambandhasyāhaikarūpam | tadvyāvṛttarūpa⁴tayaiva ca **ghaṭavān api** ghaṭasahito 'pi | **tato** ghaṭāt **anya** iti | sarvathā ghaṭād anyatvaṃ tasyaikā vidhā | **ghaṭavān** i[180.10]ti tu pramādapāṭhaḥ | dvitīyāṃ bā(vi)dhām āha **kevalāś ce**[180.11]ti | kevala iti, ghaṭād anya eva sānu(san) -- tatsamyogīti vivakṣitam tad eva kaivalyaṃ spaṣṭayann āha -- **ghaṭaṃ prati**[180.11]ti | **tasya** pradēśasya **tadvivekena** [180.12] ghaṭa⁵rūpavivekena ca **pratyakṣeṇa grahaṇe** sati | **ghaṭavirahaś ca** [180.12] samyogighaṭavirahaś ca | **itis** tasmāt | **vastūnām asaṅkaro** [180.13]sāṅkaryam, matsaraśabdavaddharmavacanasyāpi samkaraśabdasyā(sya) bhāvāt, tat **siddhyartham** tannīśayārtham, **parānabhyupagatāpeṣa(kṣya)te** [180.20][193]**tadeti** [180.20] ihaivacchedaḥ svajñāna eva | parānabhyupagatavm eva⁶ tasyāḥ pratīpādayati **anyabhāvād iti** | **anyathā** [180.21] yadi tasya tadbhāvarūpatā parānabhyupagatāpeṣate(kṣitā) tena prakāreṇa | **pratyakṣasiddhatā ca** [180.22] tadabhāvasyeti prakaraṇāt | **tadaive**[180.23]ti tayos tādātmyopagamakāle | yad vā pratyakṣasiddhatā tadaiva neti yojyam | yad vā sā parānabhyupagatāpeṣyate kiṃ tadā pratyakṣasiddhatety āśamkāyāṃ **ne**[180.23]ty uttaram | ke(kva) tarhi sābhīhitety apeṣyāṃ uktaṃ **pa**[194]**kṣāntara** [180.23] iti | tādātmyopagamapakṣa ity arthaḥ | samyoga eva samavāyaśabdenokta ity vyācakṣāṇaś ca dhūmo hi samyogī hetur ity abhipraiti | kutaḥ punaḥ svasābdenaiva {p. 393} go nokta ity āha -- **samyoge**[181.2]ti | **bhedene**[181.3]tarabhinneṇa rūpeṇa yo **vyapadeśo** [180.3] vyapadiśyamānatvaṃ tatrānādarāt | yad vā **bhedena bhinnena** vācakena yo vyapadeśam ā(śa ā)khyānam tatrānādarād iti | kiṃ punaḥ samavāya eva nocyata ity āha **pareṣāṃ tv** i[180.3]ti | evaṃ tāvadbhāṭṭārcatovyačasta anye punar asthāna evāsya mativibhramo jāta ity ācakṣate | tathāhi dhūmāvayavidharminī parvate vā dhūmatve(mavattve)na dhūmatvena ca hetunā sāgnī[64a]¹tvam sādhyata ity ekārthasamavāyiveva dhūmo hetur iti pare samsacate (samcakṣate) | purastāc cāyam tasmād dhūma evātra dharmī kartavyaḥ | sāgnir ayam dhūmo dhūmatvād ityudyotakaramatam adarśayad idānīm tu tadvismṛtyaivam vyācakṣāṇavārttikakāram apy avajānyātra(jñāpātra)m āpādayatīti -- kim atra brūma iti | **itarasya** [181.6] dhūmasya |

NOTES

[193] tad iti S |

[194] pakṣāntareṇa S

nanu ce[181.8]tyādinā prakṛtam āksi[pa]tā **satyam** [181.10] **prasaṅgoranityā**(ṅgenetyā)dinā²ca pariharatā anena yadīśvarasenamātānupraveśena kaścid anyabhāvatadabhāvayor amiśāṃ anyatamaṃ sambandham icchatī tadabhāvopadarśanena sa tāvat kaṅthoktenaiva nirasate | sāmarthyāc ca yepinaiyāyikā-- "na vayam anayor gamyagamakabhāvaṃ varṇayāmo 'pi tu samyuktaviśeṣaṇasannikarṣajanmanā pratyakṣeṇa ghaṭābhāvāḥ pratīyate" ity abhi³manyante tepy anyabhāvatadabhāvayoh sambandhābhāvena viśeṣyaviśeṣaṇabhāvānupapatteḥ katham tajjanmanāḥ pratyakṣasya vārtāpi yena tadavaseyo 'sattvād bhavitum arhatīti nirastā bhavanīty abhiprāyeṇānyabhāvatadabhāvayoh sambandhābhāvo vibhāvita iti veditavyam | asyaivārthasya punar uktatāṃ parihartum āha ⁴**pūrvaṃ hi** [181.11] iti | tasya tadanyāśamsrṣṭarūpasyetyādinā prāgabhihitvād uktaṃ | **pratyakṣāntaram** i[181.12]ti hānādībuddhivyapekṣayā boddhavyam | na ca viśeṣaṇaviśeṣyabhāvalakṣaṇa eva sambandhaḥ | sambandhena ca sambandhāntaraṃ mṛgaṇīyam iti tena śakyate vaktum ṣaṣṭu padārtheṣy asyānantarābhāvena saptamapadārthopagamayanvi⁵pra(gamanapra)saṅgāt daṇḍadaṇḍinor jātītatvatoś ca viśeṣaṇaviśeṣyabhāvopapatteḥ samyogasamavāyasambandhayor astamgamanaprasa(sam)gāc ca kiṃ kurvac ca tat tasya viśeṣaṇam ityādivicārāsahatvāc ceti | evaṃ cāsyāḥkṣepaparihārāpunar uktatāpradarśanaṃ cānavagatavakṣyamānagranthārthasya tvarayā coditasya codye ⁶saty ādīto draṣṭavyam itarathā sambandhābhāvopadarśanagranthavyākhyānānantaram idaṃ bhrājeteti |[195]**tena** pradēśāvayavā **dravyātmāno** [181.25] dravyasvabhāvāḥ | **navaiya** [181.26] navasamkhyāvyavacchinnānyeva prthivyaptejovāvākāśadikkālātmamanolakṣaṇāni | tad āhprasastakaraḥ"tatra dravyāni -- {p. 394} prthivyaptejovāvākāśadikkālātmā⁷manāmsi sāmānyaviśeṣasamjñoktāni navaveti | "[Praśa. Bh. p. 3] **ādī**[181.17]śabdād guṇavattvasamavāyikāraṇatvābodobdheḥ(dhah) |

NOTES

[195] tehi S

tatra [181.17] abhāvo[ve] gunarūpeṇaivābhāvo dravye vartīṣyata ity āha **na ce**[181.28]ti | **tatra** dravye

rūparasagandhasparśasamkhyāparimānāprthak[181.17]samyogavibhāgaparatvāparatvabuddhisukhaduḥkhecchādveṣaprayatnagurutvadravatvasnechasamkārādharmādharmā⁸śabdās caturvīsatiḡuṇāḥ | na cāyam abhāvas teṣāṃ caturvīsater guṇānām rūpādīnām anyatamaḥ | karmarūpatayā tarhi tatrāsau vartīṣyata ity āha -- **nāpī**[182.1]ti | **karmarūpatayā** [182.1] vartata ity anuvartate | kasmān na vartata ity āha **pañcasv** [181.1]ti | utkṣepāṇāpakṣepāṇāvakuñcanaprasāraṇagamanalakṣaṇeṣu pañcasu karmasvanantarbhāvāt | katham tasya tatrāna[64b]¹ntarbhāva ity āha **tallakṣaṇavirahād** i[182.2]ti | kim punaḥ karmaṇo lakṣaṇaṃ yadvirahaḥ tasyocyata ity āha **ekadravyam** i[182.2]ti | bhāvaprādhānavān nirdeśasyaikadravyatvam ity arthaḥ | **ādi**[182.3]grahaṇena karmatvasambandhaḥ kṣaṇikatvaṃ mūrtadravyavṛttitvaṃ gurutvaprāyatnasamyogajātvaṃ svakāryasamyogavirodhitvaṃ samyogavibhāganirapekṣakāraṇatvaṃ asamavāyīkāraṇatvaṃ svaparāśraya²samavetākāryārambhakatvaṃ sagānājātyānārambhakatvaṃ dravyārambhakatvaṃ ca parigrhītam | sāmānyādirūpeṇa tarhi tatrāsau vartīṣyati ity āha -- **nāpī**[182.3]ti | **api** śabdād viśeṣasamavāyaparigrahaḥ | kutas tathā na vartata ity āha **tadrūpe**[182.3]ti | evaṃ bruvato 'syāyam āśayaḥ -- svaviśayasarvagatam abhedātmakam anekavṛttyanuvṛttibuddhikāraṇaṃ hi sāmānyasya rūpaṃ na³ cāyam tathā | tathānteṣu bhavā antyāḥ svāśrayaviśeṣakatvāvī(tvād vi)śeṣā vināśārambharahiteṣu nityadravyeṣv anvākāśadikkālātmanahṣva(tmanahṣu) pratidravyam ekaikaśo vartamānā atyantavyāvṛttibuddhihetavaḥ, na cāyam tathā | ayutasiddhānām ādhāryādhārahūtānām ca sambandhaḥ ihapratyayahetuḥ samavāyo na cāyam tadrūpa ity | ⁴**tadabhyupagamāt ta**[182.5]sya samyogasyābhyupagamāt | **pañcānām** [182.9] dravyaguṇakarmasāmānyaviśeṣānām **samavāyitvaṃ** [182.9] samavāyāśrayatvaṃ | **pradeśābhāvepi** [182.13] viśiṣṭoddeśābhāvepi **ghaṭābhāvasambhavāt** [182.13] | anena vyatirekānanuvidhānaṃ darśitam | **na cāsya pratīviśayaṃ bheda** [182.18] ity anena cetarakāryadharmātikramo darśitaḥ | **sambandhibhedāt** [182.19] | sambandhinām ghaṭapātādīnā **bhedāt** nānātvāt anyādrśatvād vā | **bhede** [182.20] nānāte anyādrśatve veśyamāṇe | **tatprasaṅgo** bhayapra(bhedapra)saṅgaḥ | samanantaram evoktaṃ (?) |

nanu ca vācyavācakabhūtāv iha śabdārthau prakṛtau tathā buddhighaṭite ca śabdārthasāmānye vācyavācakarūpe na tu śabdārthasvalakṣaṇe, na ca tayoh⁶śabdārthasāmānyayor janyajanakabhāvāḥ {p. 395} sambhavī tat katham evam uktam ity āśankya viśeṣābhīdhanārtham abhyupagacchann āha -- **yady api ce**[183.4]ti | **śabdārthayor** i[183.5]ti | vācyavācakabhūtayor iti vivakṣitam | **buddhikalpitasāmānyarūpate**[183.5]ti prabuddhasamketāhitavāsānasya yā buddhiḥ "sa evāyaṃ yo mayā vācakatvena pratīpannaḥ sa⁷evāyaṃ yo vācyatvena pratīta" iti samketakālopalabdhaśabdārthabhedena svākāram pratīyati jāyate tayā yadrūpaṃ kalpitam sāmānyam tadrūpateti viśeṣavivakṣayā na | **tathāpī**[183.5]ti utprekṣā samākalanamadhyavasāya ity yāvat tasyā **nibandhanasya** [183.6] bījasya | śabdāsvlakṣaṇānubhāvād eva hi vācakaśabdāsāmānyā(nyo)tpreṣā bhava⁸tīti bhāvāḥ | **tanmukhena** [183.7] vācakaśabdāsāmānyotpreṣābījāśabdāsvlakṣaṇotthāpanadvāreṇa **anyabhāvasya** [183.13] kevalapradeśābhāvasya | anena ca **prāg api** [183.15] ityādinā **saty api tadabhiprāya** [183.16] ityādinā ca tadanvayavyatirekānu(kānanu)vidhānaṃ tasya darśitam | bhede saty asati kāryakāraṇabhāve avinābhāvānupapattes **tadvāraka** [183.16] [65a]¹ity āha |

nanu yadi yady asya siddher nibandhanam tasya tena saha kāryakāraṇabhāvādikāḥ sambandho 'vaśyaṃ bhāvīty ucyate | na tarhi cakṣurādīndriyaṃ svaviśayasya rūpādeḥ pratīpattinibandhanam syād ity abhiprāyavān paraḥ prāha --[196]**katham tarhi** [183.28] ity | siddhānti āha -- **paraspate**[183.28]ti | anena yadi nāma tayoh samakālikayoh sāksāt kāryakāraṇabhāvo 'stīti darśayati | anayor apy evam eva bhavi²ṣyati ity āha -- **naivam** i[184.1]ti | iha anyabhāve tadabhāvasādhanā | **evam** [184.1] anantaroktaṃ nāsti | kuta ity āha -- **anyabhāve**[184.1]ti | **tadayogād** e[184.1]kasāmagryutpādāyogāt | ayogaś cābhāvasya kutaścid utpāde bhāvarūpatāprāptes tādṛūpyahānīprasaṅgāt ghaṭābhāvena ca vinā tatpradeśakṣaṇasādṛśasya kṣaṇasyābhāvaprasaṅgāc ca draṣṭavyāḥ | prauḍhavadītayā tat tad uktam ayuktaṃ pratīpadya³ sampratyaṣṭatūbhīdhanam asya darśayann āha -- **liṅgalingbhāvalakṣaṇasya ca** [184.2]iti |

NOTES

[196] katham indriya S |

na tu kevalo [184.24] ghaṭābhāva ity prakṛtatvāt | kaivalyam eva darśayati dharmiṇaḥ **kasyacid guṇabhāvaṃ** [184.24] viśeṣaṇatvaṃ **anāpanna** ity |

tada[197]**nyasya** [185.23] **dharmiṇo 'bhāvād** ity kevalapradeśarūpād anyasya | **dharmiṇo** [185.24] liṅgāśrayasyābhāvād ity |

NOTES

[197] tataś cānyasya S |

{p. 396} **deśakālava**[198]**stuniyata** [186.8] ity⁴hetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | **pratījñā** [186.10] sādhyānirdeśas tasyāḥ | kṛtakatvādirīpīrīṭhīṣayā viśiṃsann āha -- **vyāvṛttito 'pī**[186.12]ti | **pradeśamātram** i[186.14]ti bruvatā pareṇa pradeśatvasāmānyam hetuḥ pradeśāviśeṣo dharmīti darśitam |

NOTES

[198] deśakālāv asyāniyata S |

yo 'sau kevala [186.23] ity | puro 'vasthitaghaṭajātīya ity draṣṭavyam tasyaiva prakṛtatvāt | liṅgavaj jñāpakatvād avāśyapratyetyam ity abhiprāyēnāha -- **liṅgabhūtasya** [186.25] **kevalasya pradeśasya** [186.26] pratīpattāv ity pūrvavat pratījñārthāikadeśatāpy atra draṣṭavyā | tataḥ kevalapradeśāl liṅgībhūtāt |

viśayaviśayibhāvene[187.10]tīttambhūtalakṣaṇā trītyā | **tathāvidhā bhīprāyān abhījñā(jñā)tayeti**[199]pātho 'vadāto yathābhīdhanābhīprāyān abhījñā(jñā)tayeti pāṭhe tu mahān kleśaḥ |

NOTES

[199] abhiprāyān abhījñatayā S |

prameya⁶**tvena** [187.19] sādhyatvena | **ādis**śabdād anyonyābhāvaprādhāvaśābhāvayor na virodhomiṃmāsamakamate 'tyantābhāvasya ca |

ete [188.3] prāgabhāvādirūpā bhedāḥ **itarapratiteś ca** [188.6]bhāvāṃśapratiteś ca | **tatsamyoge** [188.6] tenendriyeṇa pratyetyavyasya sambandhe | **itthaṃ tu** [188.5] **yat pratiyata** [188.6] iti prakaraṇāt | **tadasamyogahetukam** i[188.7]ndriyāsambandhahetukam | ⁷jñānam iti prakṛtatvāt | yad vā **tat** tathāvidhaṃ jñānam **asamyogahetukam** prakaraṇād indriyāsamyogahetukam na bhavatīti | nanu bhāvāṃśayor bhedāt katham "tadanyabhāva eve"ty uktamācāryeṇa ity āśaṅkyāha -- **evam manyata** [188.15] iti | **tadrūpavaikalayāt** [188.17] ghaṭarūpavirahitatvāt | **tadrūpavaikalayam** [188.17] ghaṭarūpavaikalayam | **tadabhāve** [188.18] ghaṭarūpavaikalayābhāve | **tasya** ghaṭād anyasya bhāvasya pradēśādeḥ | **tathā ca** [188.20] tasyāpi ghaṭarūpatvaprakāre sati | **abhāvāṃśe 'pi** ghaṭābhāvo 'pi **na**[200]**siddhyati** ghaṭātmaniveti bhāvaḥ | **tatsamyoga eva** [188.24] anyabhāvāsamyoga eva | **vicārayatā** [189.2] mayeti buddhistham | **avadhāryo** [189.3] jñātavyaḥ |

NOTES

[200] na siddhyet S |

sakalatrailokyavilakṣaṇam [189.11] sarvpadārthavyāvṛttam | **asāṃkaryeṇa** [189.12] abhiśratvena | **sampra**[201]**mugdhākāram** [189.5] saṃdihyamānasarvākāram {p. 397} anīśitākāram iti | kāmalo vidyate 'syeti **kāmali** [189.17] tasya | **tatparicchedābhāvaḥ** [189.20] tasya purovartino bhūtalāder apy abhāvasya paricchedābhāvaḥ |

NOTES

[201] sammugdhākāram S |

nanu ca kasyacid darśanādyoyam kvacit prāptiparihārārtho vyavahāra iti prakṛte **adrṣṭasya ca parihārārtha** [189.23] iti vyākhyānam katham iva na sāhasam na hy adrṣṭasya darśanam asti | atha darśanam ity upalakṣaṇam etat, tato 'darśanā[65b]¹d ity api draṣṭavyam iti cet | tad avadyam, darśanasyaiva saṃkīrṇasaṃkīrṇarūpābhāṣitayā vicārayitum prakāṃtatvāt, yadi cādrṣṭaparihārārtho vyavahāro bhavet tarhi kaṅṭakādeḥ parihārārtho vyavahāro na bhavet kintu prāptyartho eva, samyakjñānapūrvikā ca sarvahānopādānalakṣaṇā puruṣārthasiddhir na syād iti | sthāne parākṛantaṃ bhavatā kevalam vivakṣite drṣṭādrṣṭāśabdārthe samīcīnam mano na prāṇihitam, drṣṭāśabdena hi sukhān atravivakṣitam **adrṣṭāśabd**ena ca tadviparyayeṇa duḥkham, tate..... -- kasyacid vastunaḥ sukhahetor darśanādyoyam kvacid deṣe saṃvitsāmarthyamāvavi(bhāvi)smaraṇādīnā drṣṭasya sukhasya prāptyartho vyavahārah pravṛttilakṣaṇo yaś ca duḥkhaheṭor darśanād adrṣṭasya³ duḥkhasya parihārārtho vyavahāro nivṛttilakṣaṇaḥ sa na syāt; sarvatraiva sukhahetuduḥkhaheṭuviśayatvena saṃpramugdhākāratvāt sarvasyaiva darśanasyeti | ataś caivaṃ yad viniścayaḥ"sukhaduḥkhasādhanē hi jñātvā yathārham pratipitsavaḥ" ity alaṃ bahunā | kiṃ bhūtas tadartho vyavahāra ity āha **pravṛttinivṛttilakṣaṇa** [189.24] ⁴iti yathāsaṃkhyā sambandhaḥ kāryaḥ | **anyathā** [189.26] saṃkīrṇarūpāpratibhāsanaprakāreṇasya [189.26] pratyakṣasya |

jñānavayena [190.6] pratyakṣānupalambharūpeṇa | **para**[190.16]m itimīmāṃsakam ity avaseyam | evam abhyupagame kārīte 'pi kiṃ phalam ity āha **tathā ce**[190.17]ti | yathāśrutī jñāpariṇāmākhyena **dharmeṇe**[190.18]ty uktaṃ draṣṭavyam | **bhāvāṃ**[202]**śasyaivābhāvatvenopa**⁵**gatavād** i[190.20]ti | "bhāvāntaravinirmukto 'bhāvotrānupalambhavad" ityādivacanād uktaṃ bhāvāntarasyāpy atulyayogyatārūpasya tathātvenestvatvāt | na tvadupagatānupalabdhirūpatvam abhāvapramāṇasya bhaviṣyatīty ata āha **tulyayogyatārūpa**[203]**syai**[190.20]veti | anyathā tasya tadabhāvarūpatvānupapatter iti bhāvaḥ | bhavaty evam ⁶tathāpy ekajñānasamsargitvānapekṣitayā bhedo bhaviṣyatīty āha **tulyayogyatārūpasya** [190.20][204]**etajñānasamsargiṇa eva ce**[190.20]ti | anyathā tulyayogyatārūpataiva {p. 398} na siddhyet | asatyāṃ ca tasyāṃ na pratiyogyatābhāvānāscayaḥ syād ity āśayaḥ | **tathopeyam** a[190.21]bhāvapramāṇatayopagantavyam | **tajjñānāt** [190.21] tasya tadatulyayogyatārūpasya tadekasamsargiṇaś ca vastuno jñānāt | etad eva sādhyam āha **nahi**[190.22]ti | **katham abhāvaḥ** [190.28] prasajyapratīṣedhayor nirūpākhyānatvāt **kasyacid paricchedo** [191.1] bhavati | **taddhetubhāvaḥ** [191.2] paricchedahetutvam |

NOTES

[202] bhāvāntarasyaiva- S

[203] syaika- S

[204] ekajñāna-

tade[191.10]ty evam abhyupagamakāle | **kasyacid apī**[191.10]ty anena kasyacid apīti mūlagrantham anubhāsatē | **tad evāheti kasyacid** iti grahaṇakapadavivakṣi⁸tam evāhaācāryaḥ | **tasye**[191.10]ty anena tasyeti mūlapadamullīngārtham āha **salilopalambbhābhāvasye**[191.10]ti | **tadanyasya ve**[191.14]ti | mūla(laṃ) vyācakṣāṇa āha --[205]**tato 'pi**[191.11]ti | kasmāt punas tataḥ salilād anyasyānalāder iti vyākhyāyate na tu tatpratīṣedhamātrapuraskāreṇety āśaṃkyācāryasyaitad dvayopanyāse 'bhīpṛyaṃ vacanabhaṅgā varṇayitum āha **vi**[66a]¹**jñāna**[206]**ñ ce**[191.11]ti | **tatrāpi** [191.12] "vijñānam vānyavastuni" iti lakṣaṇe tadaṅgīkaraṇe 'pariṇāmasābdenānyavastujñānābhyupagamāḥ iti yāvāt | **tadātmakatvād** a[191.13]nyavastujñānātmakatvāt | tata ātmano yaḥ pariṇāmo mā bhūd bhedena vyavasthāpyeta "vijñānam vānyavastuni" iti lakṣaṇam iti prakaraṇāt | **kasyacid apī**tyāder mūlagranthasya samudāyārtham idānīm **tataś ca**² **kasyacid apī**[191.14]tyādinā vaktum upakramate | **sthāpa**[191.15]śabdena gādhasvāpo 'bhīpretāḥ | praḡādhaniḍrākṛāntasya hi viśayagrahaṇavaikalayam bhavati | yadi yat tadapekṣeṇānyasyānyatvena sarvaṃ sustham syāt parasya tadā vyavadhānādyavasthāiva prasaṅgārthamācāryeṇa nopadarśitā syād iti bhāvo **vyavadhānādigrāhaṇena ca etad darśayati**[191.16]ti bruvato draṣṭavyaḥ | **prakāraṇtareṇā**smad abhīmatāt pradhānād anyena prakāreṇa | **na tiṣṭhed** iti asyārthakathanam **pravartete**[191.25]ti | tarhi pratīṣṭhetāivārthakriyāvāptaye prasthānam eva kuryād ity āha **nāpi**[191.25]ti | **na pratīṣṭhetety** asyārtham kathayati **na pravartete**[191.25] etad eva pradārśayitum upakramate | **tathāhi**[191.26]ti |

NOTES

[205] tato ve- S |

[206] iñānam ve- S |

tata ekadaśanād anyā⁴**bhāve jñānam utpadyate tathocyate** [192.19]nyad ity ucyate | **tadrūpatayā** [192.19] sakalāsaṃkīrṇavasturūpābhāṣitayā | tadanyad vastu {p. 399} **pratiyad evam** anyābhāvaṃ pratyeti **vyapadiśya** [192.20] **tadayogād** a[192.20]nyabhāvapratipattiyogāt | yaś cānyo **vikalpo pāścāt yo** [193.8] vidhivikalpa ity arthāt | **abhāvākhyapramāṇam** [193.9] nety anuvartanīyam | **vahanam**⁵ vahitram **tadārūdhāih** [193.17] |

tadātmano [195.5] śeṣapadārthavṛttātmanah sakāśāt **tat** [195.6] pratyakṣam | **tatprāmāṇyasamāśritā** [195.7] abhāvaprāmāṇyasamāśritā |

svabhāvata eva [195.10] svahetuta eva | **tasyā(sya)** [195.13] abhāvākhyasya pramāṇasya |

adhyātmanah [195.24] parātmanah sakāśāt | **tadanyebhyo nivartanam** [196.1] vyavacchedanam tasya grhyamāṇa⁶syety arthāt **tatparicchedaprasaṅgāt** [196.7] anyātmaparicchedaprasaṅgāt |

tadātmanah [196.10] sakāśād **aśeṣamanyan** nivartayatīti vartate | tadātmanopalabhamāneti katham ucyate ity apekṣāyām **tathāvidhasvabhāvasyaivānukārād** i[196.13]ti yojyam | **upalabhamāne**[196.14]ti hetau śānayor vidhānādhetupadam idam ana(m ava)vaseyam | ⁷**anyadeśe**[196.15]tyādi **tathāvapracyute**[196.14]r vyākhyānam | **tathābhūtād** i[196.24]tyāder mūlagranthasya abhāvāt kāryam āha | **abhāvakalpanayā** [196.28] ity abhāvapramāṇakalpanayeti prakaraṇāt | viṣayam evā(viṣayaiva) viṣayīno nirdeśāt draṣṭavyam |

[207]**anyac caivam ātmakam** [197.1] na bhavātīti vartate | **tato** [197.3] nirvikalpakāt pratyakṣāta **vidhipratiśedhavigalpāv** i[197.4]ti yathāvāsanāprabodham⁸ vidhivikalpañceti boddhavyam | atha vaikalasya (?) sāksād itarasya sāmartyāḥ jñānād vidhipratiśedhavigalpadvayopajanana uktaḥ ||[208]**tadarthād iti** [197.21] tattvānyatvābhyām bhinnatayā vikalpatā(nā)id ity arthaḥ | yena nimittena vivakṣitasya tato 'nyatvam na vyavasthāpyate, tasya **nimittasya samānatvāt** [197.27] | katham prakāraṅtarābhāvam sūcayātīty apekṣāyām yojyam [66b] ¹**tadviruddhasyete** [197.27] tena paricchidyamānena viruddhasyaitatparihāreṇa vyavasthitasya tadasamkīrṇasyete yāvat | tadviruddhasya sarvavastuno dvaividhyasādhanam {p. 400} eva kuta ity apekṣāyām **sarvasyānyatayā vyāptisādhanād iti** [198.4] yojyam |

NOTES

[207] anyathaitadātmakam S iti tu na samyak |

[208] tato 'rthāt S

ekasya pramāṇasya vyāpāra eva [198.6] iti bruvato 'yam bhāvaḥ -- tasyaivaikasya pramāṇasya vṛttam vimr̥ṣyamāna(ṇa)m evam avatiṣṭhate | yata² iti **tadrūpatvāt** [198.10] parāsamkīrṇarūpatvāt | vastvanatikrameṇa **yathāvastu** [198.10] iti dṛṣṭatadanyatvena sarvasya vyāptisādhanād ity api pramāṇavṛtticāreṇocyate ity avasātvayam |

itinā [198.27][na]ntaroktasya nyāyasyākāro darśitaḥ | **ananyasahāyatvam** [199.1] ca **kāryasya** [199.1] ekajātyīkāryāpekṣayā draṣṭavyam | dvayor bhāvo dvaitava **dvaitam tatsiddheḥ** [199.3] | **ha(pra)ṭītyaty eva** [199.6] **buddhiḥ vyavasthā**[209]**pakakāla evā**[199.6]tadrūpaṃ tataḥ pṛthak karotīti anuvartanīyam | itarathā śatpratyayasyānupapattīḥ prasajyeta | atra katham pratyayāntarābhāvaḥ siddhyatīty apekṣāyām āha -- **tadviparīte**[199.6]tyādi |

NOTES

[209] vyavasthāpanākāla eva S

ekapramāṇanibandhanam [199.9] iti pratyakṣaikānibandhanam anumānaikānī⁴bandhanam veti vivakṣitam | na tu paropyenām anekapramāṇanibandhanam icchati yad anena vyavacchidyeta | abhāvapramāṇamātranibandhanatayā tenopagamād iti **tasyopalabhyamānasya** [199.11] **tadātmano** [199.12] **vyavaccheda** [199.12] iti sambandhaḥ | "tadanyātmana" iti mūle nirdeśāt katham twayā **tadanyātmatāyā** [199.14] iti vyākhyāyate ity a⁵nuyogam āśaṅkyāha **bhāvaprādhanātvan nirdeśasya** [199.14] iti |

avacchidyate [199.18] vyavacchidyate | sā tadekākāranīyatā pratipattīḥ |

sa ca [200.3] taddeśakālāś ca syāt | taddeśatā ca lokaprasiddhadeśābhīpṛāyeṇoktā draṣṭavyā | na tu vastuno mūrtaṃ vastu vastvantareṇaikadeśam nāmeti | **no cet** katham iti vartate | **abhāvasiddhir** i[200.9]ty a⁶bhāvavyavahārasiddhir mūdhām prāṭīti ca draṣṭavyam | amūdhasya pratyakṣād evābhāvavyavahārasiddheḥ | etac cānantaram eva pratipādayīsyate | yathoktam evānupalambham darśayitum ā**hopalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptasya** [200.9] iti | anupalambhād iti cāvartanīyam | tenāyam vākyaṛthaḥ -- upalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptasyānupalambhād iti | nanu upa⁷labdhilakṣaṇaprāptānupalambha eva kīdr̥ṣo yasmāt tatsiddhir ity āha **tattulye**[200.10]ti | **tena** niśedhyena saha **tulyā** svajñānopajananaṃ prati yogyatā saiva rūpaṃ svabhāvo yasya {p. 401} | sa tathā tasya yadupalambha upalabhyopalabhamānadharmaḥ sa ātmā yasya [200.10] tasmāt | **co** [200.10] vyaktam etad ity asyārthe | yad vā upalambhasābdena jñānamātrasyābhīdhānam | tena tu tattu⁸lyayogyatārūpopalabhyamānasena iti samuccīyate ity evamrūpād anupalambhāt | anyathā vyākhyāne tūpalabdihlakṣaṇaprāptasyetye asaṅgataṃ syād iti | **na tu sāmānyena** [200.10] anupalambhamātrād ity arthaḥ | kim evamvādinō 'pi sambhavati yenaivam ucyate ity āha -- **yathāhuḥ para** [200.11] iti | **vastusattāvabodhāryam** [200.13] **yatra vasturūpeṇa pramāṇapañcakam** [67a] ¹**na jāyate tatretī** [200.12] yojyam | pañcāvayavā yasyeti **pañcakam** | "samkhyāyāṭisadattāyā kan" ity anena kan | pramāṇam ca tat pañcakam ceti paścāt karmadhārayaḥ kāryaḥ **pramāṇapañcakam** [200.12] na **jāyata** iti ca pañcānām pramāṇānām madhye yatraikam api na jāyata ity arthaḥ | sati vastuni tadanudaya eva katham ity āha **saty apī**[200.15]ti |

tadvīṣayā upalabdhe[200.19]r liṅgatvam api prakaraṇāt | **tadabhāvena** saha **sambandhābhāvasya tulyatvād** i[200.25]ti yojyam ||[210]**bhāvarūpāyā** upalabdhirūpabhāvarūpāyāḥ |

NOTES

[210] anyabhāvarūpāyāḥ S

kasmāt sakāśāt pramāṇāntaram pratyakṣādikam nāstīty āha -- **anyabhāvaviṣayopalabdher** i[201.27]ti | **kim** iti [202.6] sāmānyataḥ pṛcchati | **punar** i[202.6]ti viśeṣataḥ **so 'nyabhāvo** [202.6] yosau kevalapradeśalakṣaṇo 'nyabhāvaḥ **pratyakṣalakṣaṇene**[202.7]ndriyajapratyakṣalakṣaṇena | etac ca pṛāyeṇa loko yasmāt kevalam idam bhūtalām ve³dyate tasmād ghaṭo 'tra nāstīti pratyayamukhena pratipadyate ity abhīpṛāyeṇoktam draṣṭavyam | **anupalambhena siddha** [202.8] iti ca tasyāpi pratyakṣasya tadanupalambharūpatvāt vāstāvānūvō boddhavyo na tu tasyānupalambharūpatāpratipādanam idānīm prakṛtam nāpy upayuktam iti | **abhāvavyavahāram sādhatet** [202.8] nābhāvam ity arthāt, tasya kevala⁴pradeśopalabdihikāla eva siddhatvād iti bhāvaḥ | nanu anupalabdhyaḥ abhāvavyavahāraḥ sādhanīyo na cāsau pradeśas tathety āha

karmasthakriyapekṣaye[211][202.8]ti | upalabdheḥ karmasthatvapekṣayā tatparyudāsenānyabhāvasya tathātvam ity arthaḥ | pratyakṣaṅbhāvavyavahāram pravartayitum anīśāno 'sya mate **mūḍho** vācyas tasya **pratipattau** [202.10] pratipa⁵tīśabdena cābhāvavyavahāraikadeśo jñānalakṣaṇo anuṣṭhānalakṣaṇo vā vaktavyaḥ | tasyām sādhyāyām vyavahāraś ca tad itaro draṣṭavyaḥ | mūḍham pratipattāram prati tam sādhyatī nāmūḍham iti ca samudāyārthaḥ | amūḍhasya {p. 402} tarhi kim nibandhano 'sadvyavahāra ity āha -- **yas tv** i[202.11]ti | **prasaṅgenā**[202.13]syaiva prastāvenālaṃ na kiñcit | atradharmottaraḥprā⁶ha -- "tadekākāranīyatam paṭīyo 'pi pratyakṣam nābhāvavyavahāram pravartayatam alam adṣṭānām api sattvān nīyatam śaṃkyaṃnānūpalambhavyabhicāro hy abhāvah" iti | dṛṣyatvaviśeṣaṅapekṣāyām cānupalabdhir evāyātetī cābhipraiti | atra tu yathā pratīvaktavyam tathāsmābhiḥsvayūthyavicāre vicāritam vistareṇeti tata evāpekṣitavyam iti |

NOTES

[211] -pekṣāyām S

yady api bahuprakārānupalabdhis tathāpi mūlabhūtaprakārapradarśanārtham **trividhe**[202.21]ty uktaṃ draṣṭavyam | **saviśeṣaṅā** [202.28] saha viśeṣaṅena upalabdhilakṣaṇaprāptatvalakṣaṅena vartata iti |

tathā **kāraṇavyāpakānupalabdhilakṣaṅasye**[203.26]ti kāraṇavyāpakayor yānupalabdhīḥ tadviviktapradeśajñānātmikā tallakṣaṅasyeti | **siddhasambandhayo**[204.3]r iti kāraṇavyāpaka⁸yor iti mūlagranthasyāpekṣaṅāt saṅgatam idam | **tathābhāvadārśane**[204.10]ti ekadarśanenānyadarśane tathāikadarśanenānyadarśane 'pi bhūyas tv aviśeṣaṅatve ca kriyamāṇe lohalekhyatvapārthivatvādīnā pratyayavat tallabdhī tadviviktapadārthajñānātmike tayoḥ saṃdeharūpatvāt | tadabhāvasya ca tayoḥ kāraṇavyāpakayor abhāvasya ca saṃdigdhalakṣaṅatā vācyā | etad eva vidarbhavacānena mātrayā darśayann āha -- [67b] ¹**puruṣasya tv** i[204.11]ti | **yadṛcchāsāmvāda** [204.12] iti bruvato yathāmalakakāṣāyarasatvādīnā saṃskārādīnā anyathābhāvasambhava 'pi sāhacaryādarśanasāmvādas tathā vivakṣite 'pi bhaviṣyatīti bhāvah |

pratibandhaḥ [204.16] sambandho 'bhidhātavo na tatpratibaddhatvam yathānyatra | **sādhyasādhanayor** i[204.16]tyāder anupapattiprasaṅgāt | pratibandhe ceṣṭau ca sarveṣām sādhanavattvena² ca sādhyavatām sādhyābhāvavattvena ca sādhanābhāvavatām arthataṃ draṣṭma(?) pekṣatvepi vyāptimitor anvyavyatirekayor niścayaḥ sañjāyate | soyam upānatadharmamātra (?) pṛthivyācchādanam nyāyah prāyah prakāro draṣṭavyaḥ |

jaranaiyāyikābhiprāyeṇa **naiyāyika**[205.23]³grahaṇam asya boddhavyam | adhunatanāḥ punar anvyavyatirekiṇam paṃcalakṣaṇam anvyaiṇam vyatirekiṇam caturlakṣaṇalakṣaṇam ācakṣata iti sāmānyenanaiyāyikagrahaṇe vyākhyāyamāṇe tanmatāvedanamasyāveditam syād iti | saṃkhyāyā guṇatvena dravyāśritatvāddhetudravasye[205.28]ty āha | **ekasaṃkhyānavacchinnyām** ity asyaivārthakathanam |p. 403} **pratiheturahitāyām** [206.3] iti | sādhyapratipakṣasādhanako hetuḥ **pratihetuḥ tadarahitāyām** | siṣā⁴dhyaiṣitaviruddham na vyabhicaratīti |

tathā jñātavṃ cā[206.6]param rūpam iti prāguktam anuvartate | yathoktabadhāpramāṇena sādhyadharmanirākaraṇam **tasmīn** [206.17] sādhye '**sati** [246.17] |

vateti [207.2] nipāto 'nuviṣaye | **yamtradvaya**[207.3]śabdena prakaraṇādākaraṣakaniṣkākalakṣaṅe yantra vaktavye |

yathā kila kenacit kutūhalinā kaścit tapasvī strīrūpadhāriṇī trītyām prakṛtiṃ paricaraanāyogyāṃ śabdavācyām udvāhya putram tadarthakriyām vā vyapadeśena prārthyate tena tulyam idam yadavinābhāvavikalam hetum upadarśya dharmiṇi sādhyakathanam iti manvānah paropahāsapūrvakamābhācaryah⁵**saṅgham udvāhye**[207.15]ti mūlamanūdyasyātvaṃ(rtham?) prakṛte yojayan darśayati -- **tasmīn** i[207.15]ti | ⁶**tasmīn** sādhyadharmini **sādhyadharmanasādhanaśaktivikalam** [207.16] sādhyadharmanprakāśanaśaktiviyuktam | tadvaikalyaṇ ca tasya tatra tadavinābhāvitayāniṣṭeḥ | śabdārthasyaitadvyākhyānam praticchāyayā draṣṭavyam | **udvāhya** [207.15] padārtham tathāiva vyācakṣāna āha -- **pariṇāyie**[207.16]ti | pariṇāyapadena ca tatsambandhatvopadarśanam tallakṣitam | tallakṣaṇam⁷ **putram mṛ**[212]**gyate** [207.17] prārthyate yācyata iti yāvat | nanu cānyatrāvinābhāvvyapi hetus tatra sādhyam vibhāvayed iti ko 'yam upahāsa ity āha **nahī**[207.20]ti | yadambhas tallavaṇarasam yathā sāmudram | ambhāś cedam nādeyam iti prayoge caitad ucya ity avaseyam | **lavaṇatayā** [207.21] lavaṇarasatayā |

NOTES

[212] mṛgayate S |

ambhas tv ādiṣu [207.25] hetuyopanīteṣu tathā darśanāt | **abādhitadharmā** [207.27] ⁸abādhitasādhyadharmā |

tannipatasya [208.13] bādhakapramāṇavṛttinīyatasya | vyāpakābhāve vyāpyasyāpy avāśyam abhāva ity bhāvah | **tadbhāvasya** [208.20] sādhyabhāvasya | **ata eve**[208.21]ti bādhakapramāṇe sati sādhyābhāvād eva |

tadabhāvepi [208.23] bādhakapramāṇavṛtyabhāvepi vā **bhāvāt** sādhyābhāvasyeti prakaraṇāt |

hetoḥ sāmārthyam **hetusāmārthyam** tatpratipādayann āha **paraḥ** [209.2] | katham [68a] ¹hetusāmārthyam pratipādayatīti apekṣāyām yojyam -- **tatrānyathātvam**[213]i[209.1]ti | {p. 404} **darśayann iti** [209.2] hetau śaturvidhānāt tatrābādhyā anyathātvapradarśanād ity arthaḥ | **tatsiddhaye** [209.6] sādhyasiddhaye | yatrāsau tadartham **abhidhānīyah sa hetuprayogasya viśayah** [209.6] |

NOTES

[213] tatrānyathārtham iti S

vai[209.9]śabdo 'kṣamāyām bādhānupalabdhir abādhyatīti yad ucya tatra kṣamāyā ity arthaḥ | **kimtv** i[209.9]ti nipātānīpātasamudāyah² praśne | **tasyā** [209.10] itir mātrārthānām bhayahetur apādānam ity apādānatvād apādāne pañcamīyam |

kāku[209.16]śabdenātra vacanavinyāso vivakṣitaḥ | praśnārthasya kim śabdasyāprayogeḥ kākur eva śiraḥkampasahitā praśnam prakāśayatīti abhiprāyeṇa **prcchati**[209.16]ti vyācṣṭe | bādhānupalabdhir abādhyatīti abhidhānāt **uktam etad** i[209.16-17]ty abhiprāyavān paraḥ prāhoktam evai³tad iti | **kim artham prayujate** [209.18] sa hetur iti sāmārthyāt | **abhāvāniścayam** [209.24] paramārthato 'sadbhāvāniścayam **prati** |

saṃśayitasya [210.6] bādhām prati jātasamdehasya | **jñāna[ni]vṛtṭyā** [211.4] bādhakajñāna[ni]vṛtṭyāsau sādhyabādhā |

ādi[212.21]śabdād anumānaviruddhādeḥ saṃgrahaḥ **teṣāṃ** [212.23] {15} pratyakṣaviruddhādīnām **upavarṇanam** [212.23] svarūpa⁴pradarśanam |

tadbhāvayogād viśayatvayogāt sādhakapramāṇasyānumānasyāvṛtṭer yad uktaṃ "vyastohetor anāśraya" iti bhāvāḥ ||[214]**kiṃ yathā bādhāvinābhāvayor** i[213.9]ti pāṭho yuktartipah | kiṃśabdaviyukte tu pāthe saśiraḥkampayākāmkṣā evaṃvadataḥ praśno 'bhīprāyagato draṣṭavyāḥ |

NOTES

[214] katham -- yathā bādhāvinābhāvayoh S

tallakṣaṇam [213.14] tasya hetoh lakṣaṇam | anvayavyatirekātmā**vinābhāvāḥ** [213.14] | lakṣaṇaśabdasya cāsati bahuvrīhāvajahallīngatvāt svalīngena nirdeśaḥ | viruddhasyāpi viparyaye samyagdhetutvāt tadabhiprāyeṇa **viparyayasya ce**[213.23]ty uktam |

bhāvasiddhi[214.14]ś tattvasiddhis tadayogāt |

vivakṣitaikasamkhyatvapatipādita[214.17]m iti vivakṣitaikasamkhyatvasābdena pratipāditam ity arthaḥ | ⁶**pūrvakasye**[214.21]tyalakṣaṇam etad ity asya | atrāpi bādhitatvādirūpāntarayoginy api pūrvayojitum upadarśitam |

niṣpramāṇike[214.59]ty etaddhetubhāvena viśeṣaṇam | **sa iti** [215.3] sa eveti vivakṣitam | nirastapatipakṣatvam eva kuta ity āha -- **tathāvidhe**[215.12] tathā {p. 405} bhūtaviśeṣavati paṭu **tathāvidhe** sādhye kvacid **dharmiṇi** [215.13] sambhavati sati | **tada**⁷**vyabhicāriṇaḥ** [216.7] sādhyavyabhicāriṇaḥ |

vedaprāmāṇyanirākartṛṣv i[217.14]ti pratyakṣādyadhikāropi tenāsamvādādītyādiṣv ity abhipretam -- yad āha --vārtike kumārilaḥ--

"svargayāgādisambandhaviśayās codanā mṛṣā |

pratyakṣādyadhikāropi tair arthāmsamgatir yata[215]" [Ślokavā. 2.26] ityādi |

NOTES

[215] Ślokavārtike tu -- "pratyakṣādyagatāthavādīdr̥gbuddhādīvākyavat" iti uttarādharmā

saugatair i[217.14]tivārtikakarāt pūrvair iti vivakṣitam | **pratihatava** [217.16] ity aduṣṭakāraṇajanya⁸tvād ityādayaḥ | yathāhakumārilaḥ--

"codanājanitā buddhiḥ pramāṇam doṣavarjitaiḥ |

kāraṇair janyamānatvāl liṅgāptoktyakṣabuddhivad ||" [Ślokavā. 2.184] ityādi |

tannimittasambhavad a(d ā)[217.20]śamkānimittasambhāvāt | **ākrośamātreṇa** [217.20] vipūrvapakṣe bhāṣikāmātreṇa | keśam na kaściddhetuḥ syād ityāha **ekasamkhyāvādinām** i[218.1]ti |

samyajjñānaviparyayahetur iṣṭa [218.6] iti prakātenaācāryagranthena | a[68b]¹**thāpradarśitahetur** i[218.6]ty asyācāryagranthasya sambandhaḥ kārya iti | na **kathāñcid vyavacchedahetukam**[216][218.9] kenāpi prakāreṇa nityānityavyavacchedahetutvam | tābhyām asyānvayavyatarekāsiddher abhiprāyeṇaivokte |

NOTES

[216] -hetutvam -- S

bhujam utkṣipya [218.16] bāhumūddh...vīrkṛtya **phūtkurvan** [218.17] phūtkāram muñcann ity arthaḥ | **kaścid** [218.18]jīsvarasenajinendrabuddhiprabhṛtibhiḥ? | **apracchādaniyam** [218.20] anāvāraṇīyam |

m²māṃsakamatena niraṃtarā pṛīṭh svarge(rgo) vācyāḥ | apavargas tu mokṣaḥ | sa ca darśanabhedād anekavidha iṣṭaḥ | svargāpavargayojanam evavaiyākaraṇamatāśrayeṇa darśayann āha -- **tathāhi**[219.1]ti [mīmāṃsakamatāśrayeṇa**āthavety** anena pakṣāntaram āha -- **vedāntaniṣevanāt** [219.5] āmatattvaniṣevanāt | **prajñājātyena** [219.5] praśastaprajñena | upa³hāsepy ayaṃ prayogaḥ prakaraṇāt jñātavyāḥ | **yad asya sāmāthyam āsit tat tadupadarśanenoṭkīlitaṃ** {p. 406} **apanītam** [219.8] iti vyācakṣāṇaś cotkīlitaṃ apanītam sādhanasāmāthyam yasya śrāvaṇatvalakṣaṇasya hetoh sa tathokto mūlagrantha iti darśayati | nanu tāni vastūni te ca puruṣāḥ pratihatunaitadviparītarūpopadarśanadvārā tathābhūtāyāḥ sampadaḥ pracyāvvyante, na tu tena hetuneti kim ucyate **tāni vastūni nityatvasampadaḥ pracyāvya tāms ca puruṣāḥ svargāpavarasampada** [219.8] iti cet, satyam etat kevalam yasmād asau vidyamāna eva svayam prāpitāyās tathābhūtāyāḥ sampadaḥ pracyāvvyamānā na samānajātyena pareṇa ⁵tāni vastūni tāms ca puruṣāms trāyasva trāyasveti phūtkāram viplavam ābhāsamāñānīva svajīvitam apekṣamāṇa ivopekṣate | tasmāt pracyāvya vāyam tam paraṃ prayuktaṃ ivety abhiprāyād adoṣatraya (?) iti cet, sarvañcaitat kiṃ yo vastuto asaṃbhavāt pratihatetur ityādidūṣaṇam avādhitaviśayatve 'pi lakṣaṇe pratihatupa⁶dam apodhṛtyābādhapadam prakṣipya vaktavyam | ata evasmābhir etann idānam eva kiṃ vastuto 'saṃbhavadbādhatvam abādhitaviśayatvam abhipretamutāpratibhāsamānābādhatvam api kiṃ tadaiva kiṃ vā anyeṣām api | tatrāpi kiṃ tadaivāhosvid ubhayaṃ vadāpi (?) | anyeṣām api kiṃ tadaivātha kālāntare 'pītyādi vikalpa sarvatra yathā ⁷yogaṃ dūṣaṇam upanayadbhir ātmanirākarāṇe '...ādhi[ta]tvam ātmasādhanasya pratisamdhānalakṣaṇasya hetor viśeṣaṇam apahastitam | tato 'nyair api jigīṣubhir abādhi[ta]tve viśeṣaṇe sarvatraivānayaiva diśā pratyavastheyam iti |

tallakṣaṇam [220.23] liṅgalakṣaṇam | jñānasyaiva **bhāvapratyayena** [220.24] tvatpratyayena | etad eva sādhyann āha **tathāhi**[220.24]ti | **svatantra**⁸ **eva** [220.29] vācyavastunirapekṣa eva | **anarthapratilambha eva syāt** [221.1] arthapratilambho na syād evety arthaḥ | **asya** [221.2] vikalpapratibhāsināḥ sāmānyākārasya | yady evam

bāhyasyaiva hetutvam astu tatkim anena prayāsenety āha -- **sādhye**[221.3]ti | katham tarhi vikalpārūḍhānām sāmānyākārāṇām paramārthato bāhyāṅgasaṃsparśinām saṃpādakatvaṃ sādhyasādhanabhāvaḥ [69a]¹kāryādirūpatvaṃ cety āśaṅkyāha -- **taddharmatām eve**[221.4]ti | tasyaiva **taddharmatām** bāhyavastudharmatām | bāhyagataṃ(tām) tadvyāvṛttirūpatām iti yavat | **anu**[217]**saramto** [221.4] bhedāpratipattyaḥ avidyamānanibandhanayādhyavasyanto **nānaikavyatirekān** [221.4] ekasminn apy arthe nānārūpaṃ kṛtakatvānityatvādi, ekatvaṃ sāmānyam anugāmīrūpaṃ, vyatirekaṃ tayoḥ paraspara(ram) dharmaṇāś ca bhedam hetau ²śaturvidhānāt pradārśanād ity arthaḥ | sādhyasādhanabhāvasamarthanārtham etad uktaṃ draṣṭavyam | {p. 407} saṃvādakatvasamarthanārtham āha -- **vastuni** [221.5] iti | vastuni -- sādhye 'rthe | **paramparayā** [221.5] sambaddhasambaddhatayā | kāryādivyapadeśasamarthana(nā)yāha **kāryādi**[221.5]ti | kāryādidarśanadvārāyātātāt tattvenādhyavasāyāc ca **kāryādi**[218]**vyapadeśanibandhanam** [221.5] ta eva iti prakaraṇāt | tena vyapadeśa³nibandhanam iti ca vyapadeśa "indriyam asthānam etad rājana (?)" iti nirdeśavad draṣṭavyaḥ |

NOTES

[217] anusaramto S |

[218] kāryādilīṅgavyapadeśanibandhanam S |

jñānasya bāhyalīṅgarūpatvaṃ nirākṛtya sāmānyākārarūpatvam api nirākurvann āha **vikalpāvabhāsi ca** [221.7] iti | **tasya** [221.8] vikalpāvabhāsināḥ | sāmānyākārasya **nirūpasye**[221.8]ti ca vyācakṣāno 'likarūpatām apohasyābhipraiti | **tadrūpasya** [221.9] avṛkṣavyāvṛtti⁴rūpasya vicāro 'sadrūpasya **vikalpa**[219]**pratibimbakasya** [221.9] iti | vikalpākārād bhedena pratyetum aśakyatvāt pratibimbasyeva pratibimbakasyāpohasya athavā anyā vacanabhaṅgyā buddhayākāro 'pi tathādhyasto 'poho vācyā iti darśitam anena | katham tasya sāmānyātmavavyasthety āha -- **yasmād** i[221.10]ti | **anuyāyitayā** [221.11]dhyā[220]vasita⁵syety antaroktam anuvartate | evaṃvidhasyāpi kim na vikalpātmatā | tathā ca jñānam kim na rūpaṃ līṅgasyety āha -- **tathātve ca** [221.11] iti | **tathātve** [221.11] anuyāyitve | **vikalparūpā**[221]**tmatā** [221.12] vikalpasvalakṣaṇātmatā | **prakṛtāyām** [221.17] prastutāyām | **rūpa**[222]**m abhidhīyate** [221.17] evaṃvidham līṅgasya rūpam ity abhidhīyate | **pratrayāt**[223][221.21] saṃpratrayāt |

NOTES

[219] vikalpapratibimbacakrasya S |

[220] vyavasitasya S |

[221] vikalparūpatā S |

[222] svatūpam abhi- S |

[223] saṃpratrayāt S

paramatāpekṣayā **pramātur** i[221.28]ty ukta⁶m | tathā **saṃyogasamavāyādīnām** [222.1] iti, **ālokamanaskārādīnām** [222.2] iti, vastuvṛttyapekṣayoktam | **na hi teṣv asatsv** i[222.2]ti bruvato 'yam bhāvo yadi tatra sādhyam na bhavet tadā tadavyabhicārivastudarśanapranādikayā tatra jñānam eva na bhavet | yadi ca līṅge dhūmādau mahattvādisamavāyo na syāt, yadi ca tasyendriyeṇa saṃyogo na⁷ bhavet, tadā tadviṣayam pratyakṣam eva na bhavet | asati ca tasmin na līṅgini vijñānam utpadyeta tathālokā bhāve 'pi tathaiva līṅgijñānanūtpattir jñātavyā | tathāsati manaskāre 'sati | manaskārasādgunya iti boddhavyam | pūrvavāllīṅgijñānanūtpattiś ca | **niścayo 'pīty** eva pāṭhaḥ yatra pustake {p. 408} **niścayo hi**[222.9]ti pāṭhaḥ | tatra hiśabdo 'piśabdasya vārthe⁸ draṣṭavyaḥ | **tadvīṣeṣatvāt** [222.10] jñānavīṣeṣatvāt | **asya** [222.11] niścayasya |

"**sapakṣe bhāvena**" [222.19] kim bhūtenety āha -- **vipakṣe** [222.19] iti | **sarvatra** vipakṣe yo '**bhāvāḥ tadvīṣiṣṭena** [222.21] kim bhūtena sarvatra vipakṣe yo 'bhāvenety āha -- **sapakṣa** [222.20] iti | **tādātmyatadutpattī lakṣaṇe** nimitte yasya **bhāvasya** sa tathā **tadvīṣiṣṭena** [222.21] | nanu ca darśanādarśananibandhanau sapakṣāsapakṣayo[69a]¹r bhāvābhāvāv apy anyonyaviśiṣṭāv eva tat ko 'tiśayo 'nenokta ity āśaṅkyāha -- **etad uktaṃ bhavati**[222.22]ti | pratibandhasādhakapramānavṛttiyā **ni**[224]**ścito (tau)** [222.23] na tu darśanādarśanābhyām ity arthāt | **tathāvidhāv** i[223.6]ti vyāptimāntāv ity arthaḥ |

NOTES

[224] niścitau S

tādātmyatadutpattīsadhanaviṣayam [223.10] tādātmyatadutpattisiddhiviṣayam | **tayor eva** [223.19] bhāvābhāvayor eva | **ākṣipiyate** [223.20] prakāśyate | utpattiyatireki²nyāḥ sattāyā anutpatter **yā sattā utpatti**[223.19]r iti vyācṣṭe | **abhāvalakṣaṇasya** [223.29] pratiyogyapekṣayā tadviviktapadārthalakṣaṇasya paramatāśrayanena caivam abhidhānam **siddhyanti** [224.1] vyavahārayogyatām upayānti | **sarvasya** [224.1] iti puṃsaḥ | tathā ca ayatnasiddhaḥ sarvaḥ sarvadarśīty āśayaḥ | **naivam** i[228.1]**tidam** iti sambandhyate | līṅgasya prakṛtatvāt **jñāpakasya** [224.13] ity āha³ | **ācāryeṇa** [224.21] itīācāryadignāgena |sūtrakāriyaniścitagrahaṇasāphalyam upavaṇayātāvārtikakṛtāsvānūmatir atra darśitaivey abhiprāyeṇa ācāryavacanam iva kṛtvā iha **asmābhiś ca** [224.21] ityādi |

tathābhāvo [225.3] vyāptyānvayaḥ | sarvatra tadabhāve avāśyam abhāvo neti pūrvakam anuvartanīyam | **tasmād yata** [225.9] ityādikavastu(-kas tu) mūlasyādi⁴grantho anena subodhatvān na vyākhyātāḥ | ayam tv asyārtho 'vaseyo **yata evam tasmād** [224.20] yataḥ pramāṇād anayor bhāvābhāvayor bhavati niścayas tadadhīnatā tayor bhāvābhāvayor sattā vyavasthety asyārthasya jñāpanārtham niścitavacanam kṛtam iti |ācāryadignāgākṛtanīścitagrahaṇārthe bhūyaḥ saṃhriyamāṇevartikakāreṇa katham asmā⁵bhir ity ucyata ity āśaṅkyāha -- **asmābhir** i[225.9]ti | **ācāryakṛte** [225.9] sūtrakārācāryakṛte | **niścitagrahaṇe** [225.9] **asmākam abhimatatvād** i[225.10]ti vacanena caivamācāryasyābhiprāyam darśayati | tac ced asmākam abhimatam eva tadasmābhir evoktam iti | evam tāvad anena vyākhyātāḥ lakṣyate punar ayam asyārthaḥ -- {p. 409} etad artham sūtrakāreṇapramāṇasamuccaye⁶ -- mayā ca viniścayādau niścitagrahaṇam kṛtam ity abhipretyācāryavārtikakāreṇāvābhyām ity asminn arthe '**smābhir** ity abhidhāyīti | dvayor arthayor bahuvacanam kena vacaneneti "asmadordvayoś ca" ity aneneti brūma ity |

ato 'pi nyāyāt iti pāṭhoḥ ata eva nyāyāt [225.12] iti tu pramādapāṭhaḥ | **pratipannatvāt** [225.15] jñānasyeti prakaraṇāt | **trairūpyāt jñānaṃ** [225.1...] "**rūpāntaraṃ na bhavati**"ty anuvartate |

sapakṣe bhāva ucyaata [226.] ity anena ca sādhye saty eva bhāvo lakṣitas tathā **abhāvo 'sapakṣa** [226.1] ity anena asati sādhye abhāva eva vivakṣitaḥ | **vyāvṛttikṛtaṃ bhedam upādāya** [226.9] iti tatrābhāvavyāvṛtṭyā bhāvo vyavasthāpyate | tatra bhāvavyāvṛtṭyābhāva iti | **paramārthato bhedo nāsti** [226.10] iti bruvato⁸yaṃ bhāvaḥ tasmin saty eva bhāvo bhaviṭṭvaṃ tadabhāvo cābhāva evābhaviṭṭvaṃ evam eva hetoḥ svagata evāyaṃ dharmo 'ta eva yatrānvayas tatra vyatireka iti svabhāvahetusādhyam etad avatiṣṭhate | na tattvā(tv arthā)pattigamyam iti | nanu ca yady anayoḥ parasparāntarbhāvo na bhavet tarhi katham ekaṃ vākyam ubhayaṃ gamayet | tathā caitat pūrvoktaṃ [70a] ¹kiṃ rṁti |

bhinnalakṣaṇam eva [226.15] vyāvṛtṭito bhinnasvabhāvam eva santam tatas ca bhinnatvāt anayor līngarūpatvāc ca pṛthagavayavāntaratvaṃ yuktaṃ iti bhāvaḥ | yady ekaḥ svabhā.....yaduktapūrvam tadavastham evety āha **paraspara** [226.16] ityādi | **ekavākyāt** [226.16] ekavākyārtharūpatvāt ekavākyaprakāśyarū².....sapakṣavipakṣayor bhāvābhāvayor aparasparākṣepād iti siddhāntavādīnābhīhitam kim anena tadapratividhāyakena **na tv i**[226.17]tyādinoktēna ity āśaṅkyā pūrvapakṣavādīmata evadarśayitum āha -- **ayam abhiprāya** [226.17] iti | tadabhāvo 'bhāvo gamyate anyathā tadarthaivāsyā vākyasya na syād ityā³.....ta iti vartate | **pratibandhaś ca** [226.22] pratibaddhatvaṃ ca hetor ity arthāt | **tādātmyatadutpattibhyāṃ** [225.22] tādātmyena tadutpattiyā vā | **tadbhāve bhāvarūpa eve**[226.23]ti vicārata etad avatiṣṭhate | yata ity abhiprāyenoktaṃ ekavākyeneti pīno devadatta ityādīnā **tata evaikavākyā**[225]ntarabhāvād [227.17]ti

NOTES

[225] -vākyārthāntara-S

{p. 410} kadācit⁴pādanakāle dṛṣṭād ity abhiprāyenoktaṃ -- **ekavākyārthānapekṣāve**[227.18]kavākyārthāvatavantā(?)v ity arthaḥ | **tadantarbhāvamātreṇa** [227.18] ekavākyārthāntarbhāvamātreṇa niyamavadvākyavyapakṣeyā kadācid dṛṣṭena tadantarbhāvāt | ekarūpāntar bhāvāt tu **dvitīyagati**[227.27]r neti vartate | **bhinnarūpāv eve**[228.6]ti yathā tayā ka⁵.....ta tathā bhinnarūpāv eveti |

tataḥ [228.19] śāstrāt | sarvadā cātra **jñāna**[228.15]grahaṇam jñānavopalakṣaṇam jñātavayam | jñāta(na)śabdēna asyaiva vivakṣitvāt | etac ca purastād upadarśitam eva | syād etat ye tāvat jñātatvaśabdēna jñānam evābhīdadhate te santūktayā nītyā nirākr̥tāḥ | ye tu jñānakarmatvaṃ jñātatvaṃ⁶nirākriyante ity āśaṅkāyām āha **tad ayam atra** [228.20] ityādi | **tadapekṣo 'pi** [228.25] jñānāpekṣo 'pi | prakaraṇam upasamharann āha -- **tad evam i**[228.28]ti | trīṇi pakṣadharmānvayavyatirekātmakāni lakṣaṇāni yasya sa tathokta iti sarvam avadātam |

ācāryaśrīdharmakīrtiviracitasāyasetubindusaṃ⁷.....tha tattvaparakāśikāṃ tīkāṃ paṭiyasīm tīdṛṣīm parārtham uddīśya prāṇayatā niyatam mayāpi kim api puṇyam upārjitaṃ tad apy ahaṃ parārtham upanayām iti manvāno 'nekajānāmābhystakṛpāyogāt sātmiḥbhūtaparārthakarāṇo 'yam bhādatandharmākaradatta **imam** [229.1] ityādi pariṇāmanāślokenāha | asyāyaṃ samudāyā[rthaḥ ⁸**munīśarāddhāntanayapradīpam** [229.2] **vivṛ**[226]**tya yat puṇyam upārjitaṃ tat jagato viśuddhiṃ vidheyāt** [229.3] iti | kāyavānmanomaunayogān munayaḥ pratyekabuddhādayas teṣāṃ tīśā śāstā buddho bhagavān savāsanakleśaparihāṇiyogenāta(?)bhyas tasya prakāśaprāptayā tīyitvāt tasya nayo nītiḥ pravacaṇam tasya rāddhāntaḥ siddhāntas tasya [70b]¹kṣaṇikāḥ sarvasaṃskārā ityādi pravacaṇārthasāyēna yathāvatprakāśanāt **kutsitaḥ** pramāṇānupapannārthaprakāśanāt **tarko** nyāyadarśanādi[r i]ti tathā | aśeṣaś cāsau sa ceti tathā | tasya **mārgaḥ** [229.1] panthāḥ siddhānta ity arthaḥ | kṣataḥ khaṇḍitaḥ tadvairūpyāpādanād aśeṣaḥ kutarkamārgo yena sa tathā | taṃ **vivṛ**[227]**tya** vyākhyāya²rthāt | **tat puṇyam** [229.3] kartṛ **viśuddhiṃ** [229.3] vimalacittasamtati **parāṃ** [229.4] prakṛṣṭāṃ sarvāvarāṇaprahāṇād iti sarvam anavadyam iti |

NOTES

[226] vitatya S

[227] vitatya S

{p. 411} dāridryaduḥkhād abhiyogamātrād viśuddhabuddher virahād abodhāt |

nāstīha sūktaṃ mama yat punaḥ syāt gurorjitāreḥsa khalu prasādaḥ ||

kutūhalenaiva yadrcchayā vā mātsaryato doṣajighṛkṣa³[yā vā]

.....svata eva rūpaṃ vijñāsyate 'syeti na varṇayāmaḥ ||

kr̥to 'yamarcaṭāloko nibandho bālabāndhavaḥ |

yatra mūrtir ivādarśe dṛṣyate svaparasthitiḥ ||

parārtham uddīśya yathārthamarcaṭamvivṛṇya puṇyam yadupārjitaṃ mayā |

nihantu tenāvarāṇāni vidviṣo janontarāyeṇa vinaiva sarvathā ||

samāptaś cā⁵ nibandhaḥ ||

kr̥tir iyaṃ paṇḍitadurvekamīśasyeti |